

***JAMES PATTERSON SR.***  
***(baptized 1751; d. 1813)***  
***of South Huntingdon, Westmoreland Co., PA,***  
***who married Agnes Finney***  
***&***  
***HIS DESCENDANTS***

*Janice Rosenthal*  
*31 Aug 2014*

***TABLE OF CONTENTS***

		<i>Page number</i>
	<b>Preface</b>	<b>3</b>
<b>Chapter I</b>	<b>James &amp; Agnes (Finney) Patterson</b>	<b>5</b>
<b>Chapter II</b>	<b>John Patterson, son of James &amp; Agnes</b>	<b>15</b>
<b>Chapter III</b>	<b>Susannah Patterson, daughter of James &amp; Agnes</b>	<b>29</b>
<b>Chapter IV</b>	<b>Thomas Patterson, son of James &amp; Agnes</b>	<b>33</b>
<b>Chapter V</b>	<b>James Patterson, son of James &amp; Agnes</b>	<b>61</b>
<b>Chapter VI</b>	<b>William Patterson, son of James &amp; Agnes</b>	<b>88</b>
<b>Chapter VII</b>	<b>Margaret Patterson, daughter of James &amp; Agnes</b>	<b>96</b>
<b>Chapter VIII</b>	<b>Elijah Patterson, son of James &amp; Agnes</b>	<b>98</b>
<b>Chapter IX</b>	<b>Joseph Patterson, son of James &amp; Agnes</b>	<b>101</b>
<b>Chapter X</b>	<b>Samuel Patterson, son of James &amp; Agnes</b>	<b>102</b>
<b>Chapter XI</b>	<b>Finney Patterson, son of James &amp; Agnes</b>	<b>108</b>
<b>Chapter XII</b>	<b>Robert Patterson, son of James &amp; Agnes</b>	<b>109</b>
<b>Chapter XIII</b>	<b>Agnes “Nancy” Patterson, daughter of James &amp; Agnes</b>	<b>118</b>
<b>Chapter XIV</b>	<b>Y-DNA Evidence</b>	<b>119</b>

## *PREFACE*

Information contained in this paper is based largely on original research. I have made three trips (from the Chicago area where I live) to the Westmoreland Co., PA courthouse, to gather records. I have Orphans Court records, wills, land records, etc. I have also visited the cemeteries where many of the descendants of James & Agnes (Finney) are buried—particularly Round Hill Cemetery in Elizabeth, Allegheny Co., PA, and West Newton Cemetery in West Newton, Westmoreland Co., PA. In the summer of 2009 I contracted a local photographer to take pictures of all existing Patterson stones at Round Hill Cemetery, some of which are included in this paper.

Years ago, I began a correspondence with John Patterson, a direct descendant of James & Agnes (Finney) Patterson. John's descent from James Jr. (1784/5-1855) is well documented. John kindly consented to a Y-DNA test that helped determine probable relationships between James Patterson of South Huntingdon, the subject of this paper, and other Patterson families living in southwestern PA. Further, John shared with me the research findings of his Uncle Calvin Patterson. Calvin Patterson's research was quite helpful. Without it, it would have been easy for me to mix up the many grandchildren of James & Agnes Finney who had the same names (James, William, John, etc.). I would like to express my sincere gratitude to Calvin Patterson for being such a thorough researcher, and to his nephew John, for sharing Calvin's findings with me. **In this paper, the source citation for facts from Calvin Patterson's research will be "CP."**

I relied, to some extent, on information about the Pattersons of South Huntingdon as contained in submissions to the *Patterson & Pattison Association* journals (four volumes privately published in the early- to mid-1960's). Information compiled by Helen G. Patterson and published in Vol. 2, pp. 78-81 was particularly helpful. Though this information was undocumented, and though I found some of this information was flawed, it did provide clues that pointed me in the right direction for further research. No information from this source is included in this paper unless I was able to corroborate it (with census data, burial records, etc.), or unless I have flagged it as being undocumented. **In this paper, the source citation for facts from Helen G. Patterson's research will be "HGP."**

I also relied on two sources of information that apparently had not been discovered by previous researchers: (1) The journal of Covenanter Rev. John Cuthbertson, who had baptized both James and his wife, Agnes; and (2) the 27 journals of ardent genealogist Josiah V. Thompson (entries dated 1897-1932).

The first chapter of this paper is devoted to what is known about James and his wife, Agnes Finney. Following that, each of the twelve children of James & Agnes has his/her own chapter. I've added census information whenever possible. Sometimes these census transcriptions are included at the end of a chapter (as in Chapter I); but sometimes I incorporate the census information in the text of a chapter, to clarify descendant information. I relied heavily on census information when tracing descendants after the third generation. I'd advise the reader to double-check these many census transcriptions.

In all of the chapters that follow, sources of information are supplied immediately after any stated fact—either directly in the text, or in a footnote on the same page. If the information comes from the undocumented research of someone else, and if I have not been able to corroborate that information, I have flagged this information as undocumented.

Y-DNA testing proves that I am not related to James of South Huntingdon. However, while searching for my own Patterson ancestors I found many records pertaining to James and his family. And then, when reading previously published research on his line I realized that some of what had been previously written contained errors. So I decided to type up this paper so that the most complete and correct information about James of South Huntingdon would be available to other researchers.

I'd like to thank Bill Ballas whom I contracted in 2009 to take photos of all Patterson stones still standing in Round Hill Cemetery, Elizabeth, Allegheny Co., PA. His photos are of the highest quality. Bill also went to the trouble of walking the entire cemetery, and he took pictures of any stones on which the surname "Patterson" was readable, even if the rest of the inscription had eroded. Thanks to Bill's thoroughness I've been able to prove that there were many errors in previous transcriptions of stone inscriptions in this cemetery.

I would also like to thank Ellen Ballas of the Elizabeth Township Historical Society for recommending her talented son for this photography project, and also for responding so quickly to my several requests for copies of records held by the Society.

***A note about the format of this paper:***

The descendant trees in this paper are in "outline" form (I., A., 1., a., etc.). Here's why: I am and always have been a Mac user. Many years ago when I began my research and started to type up my findings into a tree, *there was no genealogical software for Macs!* So I assembled my trees in "outline" form, since Microsoft Word could help me by automatically indenting the different generations.

## *CHAPTER I*

### *James Patterson (Sr.) (c. 1751-1813)*

**JAMES PATTERSON (SR.)** was **baptized 17 Dec 1751** by Covenanter minister Rev. John Cuthbertson. This baptism was performed at the Muddy Run meetinghouse, Lancaster Co., PA (in present-day Martic Twp.).<sup>1</sup> The baptism record states that the name of James' father was "Jo."—undoubtedly an abbreviation for "John."<sup>2</sup>

James was baptized in 1751 in Lancaster Co., PA—but was this the year he was born? And was James born in Pennsylvania—or was he perhaps born in Scotland or Ireland, prior to his father's emigration to this county?

There is no doubt that James was born into a Covenanter family, and that very fact prompts the above questions concerning James' birth date and birth location. Most Covenanters would not allow a non-dissenting Presbyterian preacher to baptize their children, nor to perform marriages. And since there was no Covenanter missionary minister in America until the arrival of John Cuthbertson in August 1751, **we must allow for the possibility that James was born earlier than 1751**—perhaps before his parents came to America.

Undocumented information seen on some researchers' family trees shows that James was born "1737 in Scotland." I've not seen any documentation for this birth date of 1737. However, I have found one source stating that James was born in Scotland. In a biographical sketch of James' grandson, John W. Patterson of Allegheny County, PA, it is written: "His paternal grandfather was James Patterson, a native of Scotland, and pioneer of Westmoreland county, Pa."<sup>3</sup> John W. Patterson (1822-1909) was the son of James Patterson Jr. (1784-1855), who was son of James & Agnes (Finney) Patterson. So the belief that James was born in Scotland probably has its origins in this biographical sketch. Note that this sketch was contained in a book published in 1889, when John W. Patterson was still living. Doubtless John W.

---

<sup>1</sup> *Register of Marriages & Baptisms performed by Rev. John Cuthbertson, Covenanter Minister 1751-1791*, transcribed and edited by S. Helen Fields (originally published 1934 in Washington, D.C.; facsimile reprint 2001 in Bowie, MD by Heritage Books, Inc.), p. 184. No "Joseph" Paterson/Patterson was a member of Rev. Cuthbertson's flock; hence "Jo." is assumed to be an abbreviation for "John," or "Jonathan." Also baptized on this same day, at the same place, was James' sister, "Janet" Paterson. This Janet (Jane) Paterson married John Patterson Esq., son of Thomas Sr. of Washington Twp., Fayette Co., PA. (See my paper on this Thomas.) After baptizing James and Janet, Rev. Cuthbertson rode two miles to the home of "Jo.. Robieson" where he baptized two other Paterson children: William and John, sons of Thomas Paterson. Since Rev. Cuthbertson was the first missionary Covenanter minister to arrive in America, and did not arrive until August of 1751, it is likely that some of the children he baptized on 17 Dec 1751 had been born some years earlier. I believe that the "Jo." and Thomas Patterson whose children were baptized on the same day, in the same location, were brothers. Y-DNA results gathered by Janice Rosenthal over the years prove that the two fathers, Thomas and John, were very closely related—most probably brothers. Regarding the important source cited here—Rev. Cuthbertson's register, as edited by Helen S. Fields: The Pittsburgh Theological Seminary Archives houses the *original* register of Rev. Cuthbertson. In 2012 I arranged with the archivist, Elizabeth Scott, to obtain a digital copy of this *original* register. The pages in this old book are amazingly readable on the CD I was sent. Thus I was able to check and confirm Ms. Field's transcriptions. The old book does not have numbered pages, so **all citations of Rev. Cuthbertson's register in this paper will refer to Ms. Field's book.**

<sup>2</sup> I refer to this John Patterson as "John of Muddy Run" to distinguish him from another John Patterson, one of the putative brothers in my "John, James & Peter Patterson of Drumore" paper. The Muddy Run church was built near Rawlinsville, in present-day Martic Twp., Lancaster Co., PA, which abuts present-day Drumore Twp., Lancaster Co., PA. It was destroyed by marauding Indians about 1758.

<sup>3</sup> *History of Allegheny County, Pennsylvania*, no author. (Chicago: A. Warner Co., 1889), p. 708.

supplied information to the (unknown) author of the sketch. John W. never met his grandfather, who died a decade before John W. was born, but it seems reasonable to suppose that he had heard from family members that his grandfather James was born in Scotland. However, all we know for sure is that James was baptized 1751 in Pennsylvania. James' birth date, and the location of his birth, remains unknown.

We know from James' baptism record that **the name of James' father was Jo. [John] Patterson.** (Rev. Cuthbertson often wrote "Jo." as an abbreviation for "John.") What was his mother's name? We don't know, but Scotch-Irish naming patterns might give us a clue.

As can be seen from information given later in this chapter, and in subsequent chapters of this paper, a particular Scotch-Irish naming pattern was used not only by James, but also by most of James' children. This pattern has the first son named after the father's father, the second son named after the mother's father, the third son named after the father, the fourth son named after the father's oldest brother, the fifth son named after the mother's oldest brother. Daughters were named similarly: the first daughter after the mother's mother, the second daughter after the father's mother, the third daughter after the mother, etc.

Note in the list of James' children below that James named his first son John, after his father. Note also that his first daughter was named Susanna, after his wife's mother. Note that James' third daughter, Agnes ("Nancy"), was named after his wife. These names conform perfectly to the Scotch-Irish naming pattern described above.

James' second daughter was named Margaret; therefore, **Margaret *might be* the name of James' mother—maiden name presently unknown.**

It's worth a mention here that sometimes this Scotch-Irish naming pattern was disrupted. For example, sometimes it so happened that the name of a man's mother was the same as the man's wife—or that a woman had the same name as her mother. In these cases there seems to be no hard and fast rule. Say a woman named Mary (Mary Jr.) was the daughter of a woman named Mary (Mary Sr.). In this case, Mary Jr.'s first *or* third daughter might be named Mary. Mary Jr. might choose to name her first daughter after her mother, or she might choose to save that name for her third daughter, to be named after herself.

It might seem, upon first examining the names of a couple's known children, that this Scotch-Irish naming pattern was not used—when, actually, it was. An example would be a man—let's call him William--apparently naming his fifth son after himself (rather than the third son, as dictated by this naming pattern). In this case, if one were to dig deep enough, one might discover a burial record of a William who died young, and one might be able to identify this William (Jr.) as the third-born son of our hypothetical William (Sr.). And one might find that the death date of this William Jr. occurred after the birth of his father's fourth son. And then one might finally realize that William Sr.'s third son had, after all, been named William—but that this William died young, after which the same name was given to the fifth-born son, because he was the son born next after the death of the son named William. I have personally discovered numerous examples of such occurrences while researching Scotch-Irish families. In many cases I began working from a list of children published in a local history, and the names of these children did not conform to Scotch-Irish naming patterns. But then, as I found further records (gravestones, baptism records, Bible records), it became apparent that this naming pattern had, in fact, been scrupulously observed.

When researching Scotch-Irish families, particularly Covenanter families, the reliability of this naming pattern (at least through the early 1800's) is a great help.

Now, back to the facts about the life of James Patterson Sr. of South Huntingdon.

No later than 1777 (based on the birth date of their first child, son John), **James married Agnes Finney, daughter of Thomas and Susannah (Stewart) Finney.**<sup>4</sup> There is no doubt that Agnes' parents were Covenanters. Rev. Cuthbertson recorded the marriage of her parents, Thomas "Finney" and "Susan" Stewart on 15 Feb 1757, at William Brown's in Paxtang (then in Lancaster, but now in Dauphin Co., PA).<sup>5</sup>

**As to Agnes' birth date, there is some confusion.** Rev. Cuthbertson records the baptism of TWO daughters of a Thomas "Finney" (Finney), both named Agnes, and both baptisms took place in Paxtang. One was baptized in Paxtang on 27 May 1759, and the other was baptized in Paxtang on 29 July 1764.<sup>6</sup> Since James' wife, Agnes, gave birth to son John in 1777-1778 (see the next chapter), we might suppose that James' wife is the Agnes who was baptized on the earlier date—1759. (Otherwise she would have had to marry at about age 13, which is not likely.) However, before definitely assigning the 1759 baptism date to James wife, Agnes, we need to identify a second Thomas Finney living in Paxtang who could be the father of the Agnes baptized in 1764. It's possible that this other Thomas Finney is Agnes' older brother, but we don't know that for sure.

The 1800 and 1810 censuses aren't much help to us trying to figure out when Agnes was born. The 1800 census (see further) records her age as over 45—indicating she was born before 1755. The 1810 census (see further) records her age as over 45—indicating she was born before 1765.

What we do know with certainty is that **by 26 Sept 1779 James and Agnes had crossed the mountains and were living in southwestern PA.** This is the date on which Rev. John Cuthbertson, during his one and only trip across the mountains, baptized James' daughter, Susanna, in the "Forks of the Yough."<sup>7</sup> Thus we know that James was one of the earliest settlers of this part of Pennsylvania.

There is no doubt that the land on which James settled was located on the Youghiogheny River, in Westmoreland Co., in the township then known as "Huntingdon." (The township was

---

<sup>4</sup> No marriage record for James and Agnes has been found. This may be because in 1774 two ministers (Revs. Matthew Linn & Alexander Dobbin) came to America to assist the aging Rev. Cuthbertson. Either of these two other ministers could have married James and Agnes, and not all of the records of these two ministers have survived. Miss Helen G. Patterson of Beaver Falls, PA, "professional genealogist," is the author of much material on the South Huntingdon Pattersons. I learned she was a great-great granddaughter of James of South Huntingdon. She was the daughter of Rev. Willard H. Patterson, son of Joseph R. Patterson, son of Thomas Patterson, son of James & Agnes (Finney) Patterson. Her information was submitted to, and was published in, the *Patterson & Pattison Family Association*, (privately published, 1964), Vol. 2, pp. 69-91. In this publication Helen Patterson states, without documentation, that (1) James Patterson married Agnes Finney; and (2) Agnes was the daughter of Thomas and Susannah (Stewart) Finney. Both of these undocumented statements appear to be correct. That James' wife was named Agnes is proven by her death notice, printed in the 8 May 1813 issue of *The Greensburg & Indiana Register*: "Nancy [Scotch-Irish nickname for Agnes], consort of James Patterson of South Huntingdon, died 16 April 1813." See "Marriage & Death Notices from Newspapers 1808-1921 Westmoreland Co., PA," extracted by Agnes Tomichek in 1988, as transcribed 16 May 2005 by Jo Patterson (Janice's sister) from a copy in the Carnegie Library in Pittsburg. That Agnes' maiden name was Finney is supported by the baptism record of Agnes, daughter of Thomas Finney of Paxtang.

<sup>5</sup> Fields, p. 107.

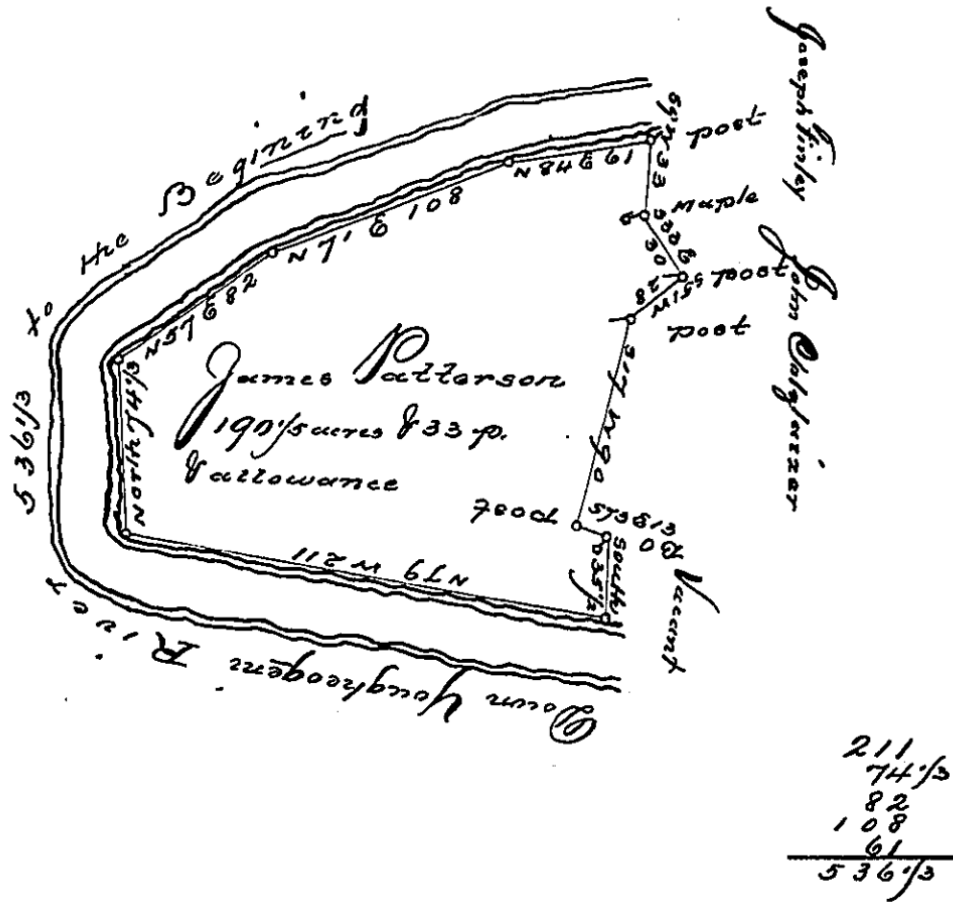
<sup>6</sup> Fields, p. 108 & *Fields*, pp. 110-111.

<sup>7</sup> Fields, p. 84. Fields divided all of Cuthbertson's entries into geographical locations, by present-day state and county. Fields placed Susannah's baptism in a section she labeled, "Forks of the Yough," which Fields placed in Allegheny County, PA, but which probably should have been placed in Westmoreland County. However, Fields has no section in her book for Westmoreland Co., PA.

later divided into North Huntingdon and South Huntingdon.) James received a warrant, dated 11 Aug 1786, to survey 250 acres in Huntingdon Township (*Westmoreland County Warrant Register*, p. 113). Prior to receiving his warrant to survey in 1786 he may well have been “squatting” on the land—a common practice at that time.

James received a patent for 190 acres on 5 June 1787 (*Patent Index Book P10*, p. 209). A survey map recorded in Survey Book A57, p. 144 shows James’ 190-acre tract bounded by the “Youghheogeni River” on three sides.

*James Patterson’s Survey Map*



*Written on the bottom of this survey map:*

“In pursuance of a Warrant bearing date August 11<sup>th</sup> 1786 surveyed on the 29<sup>th</sup> day of November following unto James Patterson the above Discribed Tract of Land Situate on Youghheogeni River in Huntingdon Township, Westmoreland County Containing One hundred and Ninety acres & 33 perches & allowance of six pr. Cent for Roads. Benj. Lodge, D. [J.?] To John Lukens Esqr. Surveyor General”



James is listed as a landowner on the 1783 Westmoreland Co. “Transcript of Property with Number of Inhabitants.”<sup>8</sup> On this 1783 list James is shown with 100 acres of land, 2 horses, 3 cattle and 2 sheep. Though, as stated above, James was granted a patent for a 190-acre tract, subsequent records show that James was in possession of just 100 acres. In 1817, four years after James died, James’ son Elijah petitioned the Westmoreland Co. Orphans Court to partition James’ land, and in this petition the land is described as “containing one hundred acres more or less...”<sup>9</sup> James’ tract had been reduced to 100 acres as a result of a transfer of half of his land, on 20 Mar 1813 (shortly before he died) to one William Reynolds (*Deed Book 10, pp. 446-447*). This William Reynolds was probably a close relation—possibly brother-in-law or nephew. Note that Rev. Cuthbertson married William Reynolds and “Mt.” [Margaret] Patterson on 1 Jan 1754.<sup>10</sup>

On the 1786 Westmoreland Co. “Return of State Tax,” in the “Huntingdon (South District),” James is taxed 4 pounds & 3 shillings. (No number of acres is shown on this list.)<sup>11</sup>

James’ household is recorded on the 1790, 1800 and 1810 censuses of South Huntingdon. (See transcriptions at end of chapter.) The number and gender and ages of the inhabitants in James’ households listed in these censuses match perfectly with what we know of his children.

**James’ wife Agnes died 16 Apr 1813—a week or so before her husband.**<sup>12</sup>

The research information of Helen G. Patterson, submitted to the *Patterson & Patterson Association* and published in Vol. 2, p. 78, states that James’ wife, Agnes, died “about 1817.” This is one of the few instances of Helen G. Patterson having incorrect information. Helen Patterson obviously did not find that death notice for Agnes stating that she died 16 Apr 1813 (see footnote 12), and I think she must have made a wrong assumption when reading an 1817 Orphans Court record. In Vol. 5, pp. 61-62 of Westmoreland Co. Partition & Orphans Court records, we see Elijah Patterson’s petition to the Orphans Court during the Court session of 19 Feb 1817, regarding the estate of “James Patterson, decd.” In this petition (a copy of which I possess), Elijah states that his “said father died intestate about the year one thousand eight hundred and thirteen.” The purpose of Elijah’s petition was to ask the Court to approve the division of his father’s land into “twelve equal parts,” for the use of James’ many heirs. I think Helen G. Patterson found this 1817 Orphans Court record and then wrongly assumed that Agnes

<sup>8</sup> PA Archives, Series 3, Vol. XXII, p. 416. This list is roughly alphabetized. It is interesting to note that listed directly direct to “Ja’s Patterson” on this list is one “Jn’o Patterson.” *Could this be James’ father, we wonder? Or did James have a brother named John? This “Jn’o Patterson is not shown as owning any land—just 1 horse and 1 cow.*

<sup>9</sup> Westmoreland Co. Partition & Orphans Court Vol. 5, pp. 61-62.

<sup>10</sup> *Register of Marriages and Baptisms Performed by Rev. John Cuthbertson 1751-1791*, compiled by S. Helen Fields (Bowie, MD: Heritage Books, 2001; originally published Washington, D.C. 1934), p. 185. Fields has placed this record in the “Muddy Run Society and Meeting-house” section which was located, according to Fields, “about four miles from McCall’s Ferry on the Susquehanna,” This is the location of James’ 1751 baptism; thus I posit that Margaret Patterson was some close relation of James..

<sup>11</sup> PA Archives, Series 3, Vol. XXII, p. 502. James is recorded next to “Alex’r. Patterson.” The “Jn’o Patterson” recorded in 1783 is not on this 1786 list. I do not know the identity of the Alexander on this list.

<sup>12</sup> Agnes’ death notice in the 8 May 1813 issue of *The Greensburg & Indiana Register*: “Nancy [Scotch-Irish nickname for Agnes], consort of James Patterson of South Huntingdon, died 16 April 1813.” See “Marriage & Death Notices from Newspapers 1808-1921 Westmoreland Co., PA,” extracted by Agnes Tomichuk in 1988, as transcribed 16 May 2005 by Jo Patterson (Janice’s sister) from a copy in the Carnegie Library in Pittsburg. (Page number not noted on Jo’s transcription of Tomichuk’s abstracts.)

had *recently* died--“about 1817”—when, actually, Agnes had died four years earlier and, in fact, had predeceased her husband.

**James died intestate in late April 1813. The date of his death is not definitely known, but he may have died on April 26<sup>th</sup>.**<sup>13</sup> Certainly he died after his wife Agnes, as Agnes is described in the above-mentioned death notice as “consort” of James. At this time “consort” was used to describe a woman who died while her husband was still living. (If her husband had died first, she would have been described as “widow” or “relict.”)

**It is not known where James and his wife, Agnes, are buried.** One previous researcher wrote, “buried in Rehoboth?” in his notes. “Rehoboth” refers to Rehoboth Presbyterian Church Cemetery, located in Belle Vernon, Fayette Co., PA. I have a list of all known burials in this cemetery (compiled from transcriptions done as early as the 1930’s), and I have also personally visited this cemetery three times. No evidence exists that James and/or Agnes were buried here. Many of their descendants are buried in Round Hill Cemetery in Elizabeth, Allegheny Co.; however, I have not found evidence that James and Agnes were buried in Round Hill Cemetery, either. **Note:** In letter dated 8/17/14 from Calvin Patterson: “In the papers that I have which were developed by HGP [Helen G. Patterson], she states that she and Minnehaha [Finney] were told that James Patterson ( -1813) and wife were probably buried on their farm. They found graves, but no identification.”

**James and Agnes (Finney) Patterson had twelve children** who survived to adulthood. See each child’s chapter for corroboration of the information given below:

- I. **JOHN PATTERSON** b. 1777-1778 (no baptism record); d. 1811; buried in Round Hill Cemetery in Elizabeth, Allegheny Co., PA; m. Mary Patterson, daughter of Robert & Mary (Stewart) Patterson of Rostraver, Westmoreland Co., PA. *Note the first son named after the father’s father.*
- II. **SUSANNAH PATTERSON** b. 1778-1779; bapt. 26 Sept 1779; d. 1849; buried in Round Hill Cemetery in Elizabeth, Allegheny Co., PA (per earlier transcription of burials; Susannah’s gravestone not found in 2009); m. William Patterson, son of Robert & Mary (Stewart) Patterson of Rostraver, Westmoreland Co., PA. *Note the first daughter named after the mother’s mother—Susannah (Stewart) Finney.*
- III. **THOMAS PATTERSON** b. 1781; d. 7 Apr 1848, probably in Ohio Co., VA (later WVA); m. Sarah Craig. *Note the second son named after the mother’s father (Thomas Finney).* Thomas is buried (or has a memorial stone?) in the Old Presbyterian Cemetery (a/k/a North Liberty Street Cemetery) in West Alexander, Washington Co., PA.

---

<sup>13</sup> Westmoreland Co. Letters of Administration, pp. 81-82 (these are located in the back of Will Book 1) shows letters of administration for the estate of “---es [James] Patterson, Deceased” granted on [2?] Apr 1813, to John and James Patterson. Security was given by Thomas Patterson (who I believe was James’ uncle, and who was living in Washington Twp., Fayette Co.), and John “Ore” (Orr). I possess a copy of these pages, and the date, to me, looks to be a “2” followed by another number. The 8 May 1813 issue of *The Greensburg & Indiana Register* (abstracted by Agnes Tomicheck in 1998, in her “Marriage & Death Notices from Newspapers 1808-1921 Westmoreland Co., PA”—(James’ entry transcribed by Jo Patterson 16 May 2005 at the Carnegie Library in Pittsburgh; no page number noted)--shows that “James Patterson died 26 Apr 1813 at his farm in South Huntingdon.” If James died on 26 Apr, then the date in the Letters of Administration Book must be 26, 27, 28, or 29 April.

- IV. **JAMES PATTERSON JR.** b. perhaps abt. 1783; d. 18 Dec 1855 in Elizabeth, Allegheny Co., PA; place of burial unknown; m. 1<sup>st</sup> Mary Watt; m. 2<sup>nd</sup> Mary Swangel. *Note:* Calvin Patterson wrote 8/17/14: "...second wife was Mary Swangel. The Swangie name came from HGP and is incorrect. Legal papers between her and James S. Patterson, his son, verify this." *I believe James was the 3<sup>rd</sup> son, named after his father.*
- V. **WILLIAM PATTERSON** b. perhaps 1783-1784; d. 1860 in Crawford Co., PA; m. Sarah Stewart; buried in Hartstown Cemetery, Crawford Co., PA. *I believe William was the 4<sup>th</sup> son so, per the Scotch-Irish naming pattern, he'd be named after his father's oldest brother. Could James have had an older brother named William?*
- VI. **MARGARET PATTERSON** b. 1787; d. 1856; unmarried; buried in West Newton Cemetery with sister Nancy and brother Joseph. *The second daughter was usually named after the father's mother. Did James' father, John, marry a woman named Margaret?*
- VII. **ELIJAH PATTERSON** b. 1788; d. 1875; unmarried; place of burial unknown. *Note:* Calvin Patterson wrote 8/17/14: "I walked the West Newton Cemetery and did not find any legible tombstone with Elijah Patterson (1788-1875" name." *Per naming pattern, Elijah, the 5<sup>th</sup> son, would be the name of the mother's oldest brother. James' wife, Agnes (Finney) did indeed have a brother named Elijah (bapt. by Rev. Cuthbertson 20 Oct 1765).*
- VIII. **JOSEPH PATTERSON** b. 1790-1791; d. 1855; unmarried; buried in West Newton Cemetery with sisters Margaret and Nancy.
- IX. **SAMUEL PATTERSON** b. 1794-1797; d. 1858; m. Susan Finley; *probably* buried in West Newton Cemetery.
- X. **FINNEY HENRY PATTERSON** b. 1796-1799; d. 1823; unmarried; place of burial unknown. (The middle name of "Henry" is found only in HGP.) *Note:* Calvin Patterson wrote 8/17/14: "Per HGP [Finney] drowned in the Youghiogheny River near home."
- XI. **ROBERT PATTERSON** b. 1798-1799; d. 1845; m. Rebecca Wilson; place of burial unknown.
- XII. **NANCY PATTERSON** b. 1802; d. 1865; unmarried; buried in West Newton Cemetery with sister Margaret and brother Joseph. *Nancy is a Scotch-Irish nickname for Agnes. Thus the third daughter was named, in accordance with the naming pattern, after the mother (Agnes Finney).*

## CENSUS INFORMATION

1790 South Huntingdon, Westmoreland Co., PA (p. 2 of 6)

### James Paterson

1 male > 16	[b. bef 1774]	<i>James, s/o John</i>
5 males < 16	[b. aft. 1774]	<i>sons John, Thomas, James, William, Elijah</i>
4 fems		<i>Wife Agnes (Finney) &amp; daus Susannah, Margaret + ?</i>

1800 South Huntingdon, Westmoreland Co., PA (p. 11 of 15)

### Jas Patterson

1 male > 45	[b. bef 1755]	<i>James, s/o John</i>
4 males 0-10	[b. 1790-1800]	<i>sons Elijah b. 1787, Joseph b. 1792, Samuel b. 1794-7 + Finney b. 1799</i>
1 male 10-16	[b. 1784-1790]	<i>son William b. 1784-1785 [Where is son Robert b. 1798-99?]</i>
2 males 16-26	[b. 1774-1784]	<i>sons Thomas b. 1781 &amp; James b. abt. 1783 (son John is gone)</i>
1 fem 16-26	[b. 1774-1784]	<i>dau Margaret b. 1787 (age slightly off)</i>
1 fem 26-45	[b. 1755-1774]	<i>dau Susannah b. abt. 1779 (age slightly off)</i>
1 fem > 45	[b. bef 1755]	<i>Wife Agnes (Finney)</i>

1810 South Huntingdon, Westmoreland Co., PA (p. 5 of 7)

### James Patterson

1 male > 45	[b. bef 1765]	<i>James, s/o John (&amp; sister of Jane who m. John Esq.)</i>
3 males 10-16	[b. 1794-1800]	<i>sons Samuel b. 1794-7, Finney b. 1799 + Robert b. 1798-99 (age off)</i>
2 males 16-26	[b. 1784-1794]	<i>sons Elijah b. 1787 + Joseph b. 1792</i>
1 male 26-45	[b. 1765-1784]	<i>son James b. 1784 OR William b. 1784-1785</i>
1 fem 0-10	[b. 1800-1810]	<i>dau Nancy "Agnes" b. 1802</i>
1 fem 16-26	[b. 1784-1794]	<i>dau Margaret b. 1787 (Susannah married 1802)</i>
1 fem > 45	[b. bef 1765]	<i>Wife Agnes (Finney)</i>

*Note: Sons John, Thomas & either James or William are not accounted for in the above 1810 household. So three sons have left the household by 1810.*

## ORPHANS COURT & OTHER RECORDS

Westmoreland Co. Letters of Administration, Bk. A, pp. 81-82:

### James Patterson [Sr.], Deceased

Be it Remembered—that on the 2<sup>nd</sup> [error—should be 26?] day of April **1813** Letters of Administration of all and Singular the Goods and Chattels Rights and Credits, which were of [James] Patterson late of Westmoreland County Deceased were granted unto John and James Patterson, they having given a bond of 2000 dollars leaving even Sale herewith for their faithful performance of their Administration and John Ore & Thomas Patterson Securitys. Bond even sate [sic] herewith.

*JANICE'S NOTE: The James Patterson granted Letters of Administration is James Sr. 's son. The John Patterson granted Letters of Administration is NOT James Sr. 's son. James Sr. 's son John died two years earlier, in 1811. The John Patterson granted Letters of Administration is James Sr. 's brother-in-law, John Patterson Esq. of Washington Twp., Fayette Co., PA. (John Patterson Esq. had married James' sister, Jane.) See the next Orphans Court record where John Patterson Esq. of Fayette Co. is appointed guardian of James & Agnes' youngest daughter, Agnes (Nancy).*

Westmoreland Co. Orphans Court Book 1, p. 119 [Index states this session was held in 1816]

### James Patterson, deceased

Upon the petition of Agness Patterson a minor under the age of fourteen years setting forth that her father James Patterson deceased formerly of this county left free among others the said Nancy and that she has no person appointed as guardian to take care of her person and estate and praying the court to appoint some suitable person for the [????] aforesaid. The court do appoint William Rannels [Reynolds] of South Huntington [sic] township in said county and John Patterson of Fayette county Esquire Guardian over the person & estate of the said Agness Patterson until she shall attain the age of fourteen years.

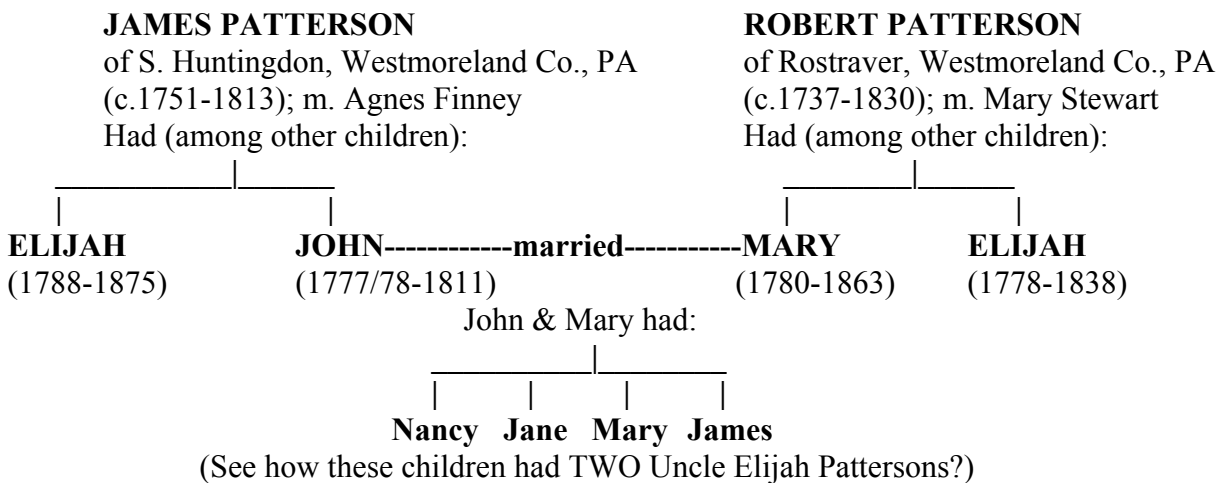
***JANICE’S NOTE:** The William “Rannels” [Reynolds] who was appointed guardian in this record is undoubtedly the William Reynolds found on the 1810 South Huntingdon census listed right next to James Patterson Sr. I believe this is the William Reynolds must be the son of the William Reynolds who was married to Margaret Patterson in 1754 by Rev. John Cuthbertson. I conjecture that this Margaret was James’ aunt—sister of his father, John. So, according to my theory, the William Reynolds living next to James in South Huntingdon in 1810 would be his first cousin. The other guardian appointed for Agnes was “John Patterson Esquire” of Fayette Co.” and, as stated above, this was James’ brother-in-law.*

Westmoreland Co. Orphans Court Book 1, p. 129 [Index states this session was held in 1816]

**James Patterson [Sr.], decd.**

On petition of James Patterson [Jr.] administrator of James Patterson [Sr.] late of South Huntington township setting forth that James Patterson died intestate amongst other children left heirs, children of John Patterson, deceased, one of his [James Patterson Sr.’s] sons who [son John] left free four children Nancy, Jane, Mary and James all minors under the age of fourteen years who are entitled to a part of the estate of their grandfather James Patterson deceased who died intestate and praying the court to appoint Elijah Patterson of Rostraver township to be their guardian for the purpose of receiving and settling that part of the estate they are entitled to from the estate of James Patterson their grandfather, deceased. The Court do appoint Elijah Patterson guardian over the personal estates of the above named children until they severally shall attain the age of fourteen years.

***JANICE’S NOTE:** The Elijah named in 1816 Orphans Court records as the guardian of the four young children of John (oldest son of James of S. Huntingdon) is NOT James Sr.’s son, Elijah. The Elijah named as their guardian is their OTHER Uncle Elijah! Not their father’s brother, Elijah—but their mother’s brother, Elijah. This is kind of complicated; see the tree below.*



Westmoreland Co. [Partition?] Bk 5, pp. 61-62]

At an Orphans Court held at Greensburgh in and for Westmoreland County the nineteenth day of February in the year of our Lord **eighteen hundred and seventeen** – Present John Young, Esquire president and William Jack and John Irwin Esquires his associates, Justices of the Said Court

**James Patterson [Sr.], dec'd**

Elijah Patterson came into Court & presented the following  
To the Honourable the Justices of the Orphan Court of Westmoreland County

The petition of Elijah Patterson one of the sons and heirs at law of James [illegible]...  
Huntington township in said county, deceased

Humbly Showeth

That your petitioners said father died intestate about the year one thousand eight hundred and thirteen having issue to wit **John** now deceased who died in the life time of his said father and who left issue four children to wit Nancy\_Jane\_Mary and James yet in their minority of whom Eliza [should be “Elijah”] Patterson is Guardian residing in Westmoreland County, **Susanna** intermarried with William Patterson residing in Allegheny County, **Thomas** residing in Ohio County State of Virginia, **James & William** residing in Allegheny County, **Margaret, Elija [sic]** your petitioner, **Joseph, Samuel, Thomas [error; should be Finney]** and **Robert** and **Agnes** who are still in their minority of whom William Reynolds is guardian residing in Westmoreland County.

That the said Intestate died seized in his demesne as [assee?] of in and to a certain messuage, plantation and tract of land situate lying and being in South Huntington Township adjoining the Youghiogheny River on the South and West and by William Reynolds on the east and James Findley and said river on the north containing one hundred acres more or less with the appurtenances.

Your petitioner therefore prays your honours to award an Inquest to make partitions of the premises aforesaid to and among the children and representatives of the said Intestate in such manner and such proportions as by the law of the Commonwealth is directed if such partition can be made without prejudice to or spoiling of the whole but if such partition cannot be made thereof as aforesaid then to value and [assuave?—definitely not “assess”] the same.

**JANICE’S NOTE:** *The above record was obtained from the Westmoreland County Register of Wills office. The copy I got is labeled “5PN” as the volume number (handwritten on the pages by the person who made the copies). The Orphans Court General Index did not contain an entry for this record (unless I missed it). The “PN” might refer to a separate set of records—Partition Books—where records of land partitions were kept. I believe this record came from Partition Book 5, pp. 60-61. Note the very important info stating that James Sr.’s son, John, “died in the life time of his said father.” This shows that previous researchers’ who stated that son John died sometime after 1813 is incorrect. Previous researchers were probably thrown off by the Letters of Administration (see above) in which Letters were granted to James and John Patterson. I, too, when first reading this record, assumed that the James and John mentioned were James Sr.’s sons. However, as explained above, this is not the case. James is James Sr.’s son; John of this record is James Sr.’s brother-in-law (John Patterson Esq. of Fayette Co., PA who married James Sr.’s sister, Jane.)* **Additional Note:** *The Elijah Patterson in this record IS the son of James & Agnes (Finney) Patterson—as opposed to the Elijah Patterson who was the brother of their daughter-in-law Mary. (See chart above.)*

## CHAPTER II

### *John Patterson, son of James & Agnes (Finney) Patterson*

**JOHN PATTERSON**, first-born child of James & Agnes (Finney) Patterson, was **born 1777-1778**, based on his death date and age at death inscribed on his stone at Round Hill Cemetery in Elizabeth, Allegheny Co., PA (see photo below). Though we have a baptism record for James & Agnes' second-born child, Susannah (see her chapter), none has been found for John. It may be that John was baptized by Revs. Linn or Dobbin, who had come to America in 1774 to assist Rev. Cuthbertson. Unlike the records of Rev. Cuthbertson, which have been fully preserved, the baptism records of these other ministers have not been found.

John **died in September 1811** "in the 34<sup>th</sup> year of his age," i.e. at age 33, and was buried in Round Hill Cemetery, Elizabeth, Allegheny Co., PA. . Helen G. Patterson's information showed that John died in 1813, but that is not correct.



*Photo by Bill Ballas 14 Dec 2009*

John was undoubtedly named for his father's father—the “Jo.” listed by Rev. Cuthbertson on the baptism record of John's father, James.

Though we have no baptism record for John, there is no doubt that he was the son of James and Agnes of South Huntingdon. One document proving this comes from Westmoreland County Orphans Court records, from the session held at Greensburg on 19 Nov 1816, recorded in Orphans Court Book 1, p. 129 :

“James Patterson, dec'd [this is James Sr., John's father] – On petition of James Patterson [illegible—looks like two Latin words] of James Patterson late of South Huntington township setting forth that James Patterson [Sr.] died intestate amongst other children left heirs children of John Patterson, deceased, one of his [James Sr.'s] sons who left [free?] four children [these are John's children] Nancy, Jane, Mary and James all under the age of fourteen years who are entitled to the estate of their grandfather James Patterson deceased who died intestate....”

Another document proving that John was the son of James of South Huntingdon was recorded in Westmoreland County Partitions Book 5, pp. 60-61. On 19 Feb 1817 Elijah Patterson (John's brother) appeared before the Orphans Court in Greensburg to petition that his father's land be divided into twelve equal parts, for the “heirs at law of James Patterson of Huntington [*sic*] township....” Elijah deposes:

“[my] said father died intestate about the year one thousand eight hundred and thirteen having issue to wit John now deceased who died in the life time of his said father [emphasis mine] and who left issue four children to wit Nancy, Jane, Mary and James yet in their minority of whom Elijah Patterson is Guardian residing in Westmoreland County....”

In the 1930's through 1950's, researcher Helen G. Patterson gathered information about the family of James & Agnes of South Huntingdon, and most of the information attributed to her research agrees with the information that I have found in primary source records.<sup>14</sup> She appears to have been a careful researcher. She could not find a verifiable birth date for John, so she did not list one. (Evidently Helen Patterson was not aware of John's burial in Round Hill Cemetery.)

---

<sup>14</sup> Helen G. Patterson was a professional genealogist who researched the family of James & Agnes Patterson. Helen G. Patterson's findings were submitted in 1964, by Mrs. Kingston Smallhouse of Arizona, to the Patterson & Pattison Association. The association published these findings in Vol. 2 of their journal (1964), pp. 78-81. Helen G. Patterson gave no birth date for son John, but listed him as the first child. She listed Susannah as the second child. For the most part, I am trusting Helen G. Patterson's information regarding the birth order of James & Agnes (Finney) Patterson's children because when I've been able to find records regarding this family they pretty much agree with information attributed to Helen G. Patterson. Now, we have a baptism date of 1779 for second child, Susannah, but no birth date for her. Susannah could have been born a year or so earlier. Since John's mother, Agnes (Finney) Patterson, was baptized in 1759, in a location frequented by Rev. Cuthbertson (Paxtang, in present-day Dauphin Co., PA) we might assume that Agnes Finney was born about 1759. An additional assumption would be that Agnes (Finney) Patterson did not bear her first child until she was sixteen years old. That would be in 1775 or 1776. All these assumptions, lumped together, give us an estimated birth date for John of 1775-1778. This fits the John who is buried in Round Hill Cemetery (photo of gravestone above).



Helen G. Patterson's information shows that John Patterson married "Mary Patterson, his cousin." Unfortunately, no source for John's marriage to this woman was cited. Others researching this family have also list Mary Patterson as John's wife, without citing the source of this information. Most notable among these other researchers is Calvin Patterson (to whom I allude in my "Introductory Notes"). CP created a Family Group sheet dated 12 Mar 1999 for John and Mary, and Calvin's nephew, John, kindly sent me a copy of it. This Family Group sheet gives John's birth as 1776 (a bit off, I think), in PA, and shows that John resided in "West Newton" [in Rostraver Twp., Westmoreland Co.]. Further, this group sheet shows that John "married his cousin...Mary A. Patterson" who was born 1780 and who died 5 Apr 1863 in West Newton. Further, it shows that Mary was the daughter of "Robert S. Patterson" (1736-1830) and Robert's wife, Mary \_\_\_\_\_, "consort."<sup>15</sup>

When I read the above statements about John's wife, Mary, I about fell out of my chair. I had come to the conclusion, on my own, prior to receiving this information, that John Patterson had married Mary Patterson, daughter of Robert & Mary (Stewart) Patterson of West Newton. But I didn't think that anyone else had figured that out.

Though my correspondent's uncle did not list sources of his information, I am sure he was right. Here I will present a case, *with* documentation, supporting the claim that **John married Mary Patterson, daughter of Robert and Mary (Stewart) Patterson of West Newton**. I have spent several years researching the family of Robert Patterson of West Newton, and know a great deal about him and his family.

First, let's start with the fact that Robert of West Newton did indeed have a daughter named Mary. Mary, daughter of Robert, was baptized by Rev. John Cuthbertson, on 9 Apr 1780, in Rev. Cuthbertson's home in Lancaster Co., PA. (Fields, p. 177) Note that the uncle gives Mary's birth date as 1780, which coincides with the baptism date.

Second, let's examine the will of Robert Patterson (Sr.) of West Newton. It was written 27 Oct 1827; proved 1 Mar 1831; recorded in Westmoreland Co. Will Book 2, p. 244. In his will Robert gives "daughter Mary Patterson" a bequest of fifty dollars. Later in the will Robert writes: "I order and direct that all my household furniture...be equally divided amongst my four children that are now with me viz Jane, Elijah, Mary and Thomas." When I first read Robert's will, I assumed that Robert's daughter, Mary, never married—because Robert refers to her as "Mary Patterson," and because in 1827 she was living with her father. Silly me! I forgot how often Pattersons married Pattersons! Now I realize that since Robert's daughter, Mary, married a Patterson man, she would still, in 1827, be referred to as "Mary Patterson." And I also realized that after her husband John died, she and her young children went to live with her father.

Third, I realized that after widow Mary's father died, she went to live with her brother Thomas. Living in the 1850 Rostraver Twp. household of Thomas Patterson are: Thomas Patterson (son of Robert of West Newton; he never married), age 67; Jane

---

<sup>15</sup> It surely appears that my correspondent's uncle had access to information that I have not seen. I say this because I have never seen Robert Patterson of West Newton referred to as "Robert S. Patterson." Nor have I ever seen his daughter, Mary, referred to as "Mary A. Patterson." Further, the word "consort" on this Family Group sheet, referring to Robert's wife, makes me think that this uncle found an obituary or death notice that I've not found. I visited Round Hill Cemetery in Sept 2007, where Robert and Mary (Stewart) Patterson are buried (according to the transcription of burials received from the Elizabeth Township Historical Society) but did not personally see Robert and Mary's graves. Was "consort" on Mary's gravestone? Where did all of this information come from? I would surely like to know.

Patterson (daughter of Robert of West Newton; she never married), age 81; Mary Patterson (daughter of Robert of West Newton & widow of John Patterson), age 69; and Mary Patterson “of Mary” (this was written on the census page next to her name; she is the daughter of the older Mary), age 30. What does this tell us? For one thing, it confirms that Robert Patterson’s daughter, Mary—though she is listed as a “Patterson”—was *not* a spinster daughter; she was a widow of a Patterson man with whom she had daughter Mary Patterson (“Mary, of Mary”)! So what Patterson man was Mary’s husband? We still need to prove that her husband was John Patterson, son of James & Agnes of South Huntingdon. Read on:

Fourth, several wills provide valuable clues. We are lucky that Thomas Patterson, son of Robert of West Newton, never married—and also that he was a wealthy bachelor, and had plenty of money to bequeath to his nephews and nieces. When Thomas wrote his will (in 1863),<sup>16</sup> having no children of his own, he named, and gave bequests to, each of his then-living siblings, and also to each and every one of his then-living nieces and nephews who were children of a deceased sibling (each one of whom, with one exception, was also named). Read on:

Unfortunately, Thomas does not name his sister Mary in his will. This is because Mary had died a few months before. (See Mary’s will written 13 Mar 1862; proved 2 June 1863; recorded in Westmoreland Co. Will Book 4, p. 447, in which she lists daughters Mary Patterson, Nancy Thomas and James Hamilton.) Thomas does, however, name his deceased sister Mary’s then-living children (who, again unfortunately, he does not identify as children of his sister Mary—but that we can deduce that from other records).

At the beginning of his Will, Thomas wrote: “I devise to Nancy Thomas, Jane Hamilton and Mary Patterson My Brick House and out houses and two lots situate in the lower end of West Newton....<sup>17</sup> I will and bequeath to Mary Patterson [this is “Mary, of Mary”—Thomas’ niece] now living with me one hundred dollars.” Note that this section of the will supports the idea (but does not prove) that the Mary Patterson, age 69, living in Thomas’ 1850 household, was his sister; and that Mary Patterson, age 30, was Thomas’ niece. These relationships can be proven only after stepping back and considering the information in *all* of the records mentioned so far.

The 1816 & 1817 Orphans Court records cited above in Chapter I list the minor children of John Patterson, deceased, as Nancy, Jane, Mary and James—in *that order*. Mary Patterson’s 1862 will names daughters Nancy Thomas, Jane Hamilton and Mary Patterson—in *that order*. Thomas Patterson’s 1863 will gives bequests to Nancy Thomas, Jane Hamilton and Mary Patterson—in *that order*.

Has any marriage record been found for John and Mary? No. Is there any document alluding to the adult Mary as the daughter of Robert of West Newton, and/or as the widow of John, son of James of South Huntingdon? No. But it would be a coincidence beyond belief if John Patterson (son of James of South Huntingdon) had three daughters

---

<sup>16</sup> The will of “Thomas Patterson of West Newton” was written 5 Oct 1863; proved 7 Feb 1867; and recorded in Westmoreland Co. Will Book 5, p. 110.

<sup>17</sup> On 5 Jan 1866 Thomas wrote a codicil to his Will, in which he amended his bequest of his house and lots to his nieces Nancy, Jane and Mary. In this codicil, Thomas writes that he has “sold the same to George Sulnit” and that the proceeds should go to his three nieces after his death. This explains why, after Thomas died in 1867, niece Mary is not found living in the former residence of her uncle. Instead, in 1870, she is found living in the West Newton household of her sister, Jane, who had married James Hamilton.

named Nancy, Jane and Mary; and if Mary (daughter of Robert of West Newton) who married a Patterson man, and who also had three daughters named Nancy, Jane and Mary—were not husband and wife!

Lastly, census data corroborates the supposition that Mary, daughter of Robert of West Newton, was John’s wife. I have identified the John Patterson living 1810 in Elizabeth, Allegheny Co., as the John who is the subject of this chapter.

1790 & 1800 Censuses – In 1790 John is accounted for in his father’s Rostraver household. The 1800 census for Rostraver has been lost.

1810 Elizabeth, Allegheny Co., PA (p. 6 of 10)

**John Patterson**

1 male	26-45	[1765-1784]	<i>John b. 1777-778</i>
1 male	10-16	[1794-1800]	<i>Unidentified; perhaps one of John’s younger brothers</i>
3 fems	0-10	[1800-1810]	<i>Daughters Nancy (Agnes), Jane &amp; Mary</i>
1 fem	26-45	[1765-1784]	<i>Wife Mary bapt. 1780, dau of Robert Sr. of Rostraver</i>

It makes sense that John settled in Elizabeth after his marriage, because this is also where his sister Susannah located after her marriage. And whom did Susannah marry? Why, she married William, son of Robert of Rostraver! Thus brother and sister married brother and sister. (See Susannah’s chapter.) In John Patterson’s 1810 Elizabeth household are three young females age 0-10 (so born 1800-1810). These young females, I believe, are daughters Nancy, Jane and Mary of the above-cited records. (I believe that son James was not born at the time of the 1810 census.)

We know that John died “in the lifetime of his father” (see Orphans Court record cited above in Chapter I). We know that John’s father, James, died in April of 1813 (see Chapter I). Therefore we know that John died before April of 1813. I believe I have correctly identified John’s stone in Round Hill Cemetery showing that **John died 1811, two years before his father.**<sup>18</sup> Therefore we would not expect to see John listed as head of household in Elizabeth in 1820. And, indeed, we do not. There *is* a John Patterson, head of household in Elizabeth in 1820, but that is a *different* John. (That *different* John was also in Elizabeth in 1800 and in 1810. Enough of that; this is confusing enough.)

Now, when John died, where did his widow and four children go? The answer to that question also proves that Mary, widow of John, was the daughter of Robert of West Newton. The 1817 Orphans Court records cited above state that in 1817 the four children were residing in “Westmoreland County.”

No “Mary Patterson” or unidentified “Widow Patterson” is listed as head of household in Westmoreland County on the 1820 census. However, the household of Robert Patterson of West Newton contains inhabitants of the correct genders and ages to be widowed daughter Mary and her four children (Nancy, Jane, Mary and James).

In Robert Patterson’s 1820 Rostraver Twp. household (Rostraver being the township in which the borough of West Newton is located) are: a female age 26-45, 2 females age 10-16, 1 female age 0-10, and 1 male age 0-10—none of whom can be accounted for, given all that I know about the family of Robert of West Newton, *unless* these inhabitants of his household are: widowed daughter Mary, Mary’s three daughters (Nancy, Jane and Mary), and Mary’s son (James).

<sup>18</sup> Helen G. Patterson’s information gives a death date of 1813 for John. As has been proven, this is incorrect.

Further strengthening my identification of these 1820 inhabitants of his household is how well what I have posited coincides with 1830 census information. In 1830, when Robert was 94 years old, Robert's son, Thomas, is now listed as head of household. In 1830, Thomas' household consisted of: himself (male age 40-50); his aged father, Robert (male age 90-100); Thomas' elderly spinster sister, Jane (female age 50-60); Thomas' widowed sister, Mary (female age 40-50); Thomas' nieces, Nancy, Jane & Mary (females age 20-30); and Thomas' nephew, James (male age 15-20). Robert Patterson died in 1830, and on subsequent censuses we see that Thomas continued to live with his sister Mary (widow of John) and older sister Jane (who never married), as well as with the daughters of his sister, Mary--until Nancy married William Thomas and Jane married James Hamilton--and until his aged sister, Jane died—leaving, by 1860, only sister Mary and niece Mary in Thomas' household. (See census transcriptions.)

Now, is it sufficiently proven that John's wife was Mary Patterson, daughter of Robert Patterson of Rostraver, Westmoreland County? I think so.

So let's now address the statement (attributed to the research of Helen G. Patterson) that John's wife, Mary Patterson, was his "cousin." This might be an assumption based solely on their same last names. However, John and wife Mary were most certainly not *first* cousins. There is no evidence whatsoever that Robert Patterson Sr. of Rostraver (1736-1831), and James Patterson Sr. of South Huntingdon (c.1751-1813), were brothers.

Robert of Rostraver did, in fact, have a brother named James--but *that* James lived in Fayette County. See my paper, "James Patterson (c.1727-c.1822) of Franklin Twp., Fayette Co., PA."

It's possible, however, that John and Mary were cousins because of shared Stewart ancestors. Robert of West Newton's wife was Mary Stewart (c. 1740-1813), daughter of Samuel & Mary (McClay) Stewart. James of South Huntingdon married Agnes Finney, daughter of Thomas & Susannah (Stewart) Finney. Susannah Stewart's birth date is unknown, but she married Thomas Finney in 1757, which probably makes her a contemporary of Mary Stewart, Robert Patterson's wife. Therefore Mary Stewart and Susannah Stewart might have been sisters or first cousins. Susannah is not said to be a sister or cousin of Robert's wife Mary in any of the extensive Stewart genealogy found to date, but future researchers may want to investigate this further.

So: onward with the known facts of the life of John, son of James & Agnes (Finney) Patterson of South Huntingdon.

**John married Mary Patterson, daughter of Robert & Mary (Stewart) Patterson of West Newton, Rostraver Twp., Westmoreland Co., PA.** The date of their marriage is not known, as no record has been found. However, based on the birth date of their first-known child, daughter Nancy (born 1805-1806), it is probable that they married sometime after 1800.

John's wife, Mary Patterson, was baptized 9 Apr 1780 by Rev. John Cuthbertson, in Lancaster Co., PA. She was the ninth child and third daughter of Robert & Mary (Stewart) Patterson, and was undoubtedly named after her mother.

Following is a list of the four children of John and Mary (Patterson) Patterson, all named in Orphans Court records cited above. Helen G. Patterson supplied the names of Nancy's and Jane's husbands (which I corroborated using census records).

- I. **NANCY PATTERSON** b. 1805-1806; d. 1870-1880; m. William Thomas.
- II. **JANE PATTERSON** b. 1807; d. 1889; m. 1838 James Hamilton (1804-1891).
- III. **MARY PATTERSON** b. abt. 1808; d. 1880; never married
- IV. **JAMES PATTERSON** b. 1810-1811; no further info (died young?)

John's wife, Mary, lived for over fifty years after John's death. She never remarried. **John's wife, Mary, died 5 April 1863, aged 83 years, and is buried in West Newton Cemetery**, next to her brother, Thomas; her older & unmarried sister, Jane; and her unmarried daughter, Mary.<sup>19</sup> Widow Mary's will is transcribed further.

Following is all I've learned about the four children of John and Mary (Patterson) Patterson. This additional information is primarily from census and burial records.

- I. **NANCY PATTERSON** was **born 1805-1806**<sup>20</sup> and she **died between 4 Mar 1876** (date of her sister Mary's will, in which she is referred to as "Nancy Thomas") **and 10 June 1880** (date of 1880 census on which **her husband, William Thomas**, is found married to another woman). It is not known where Nancy is buried. After Nancy's father died in 1811, she and her mother and siblings went to live with her grandfather—Robert Patterson of Rostraver. Nancy grew up in her grandfather's house, and when her grandfather became infirm, she and her grandfather and her mother and sisters and brother went to live with her Uncle Thomas Patterson in West Newton. Here Nancy lived until at least 1840. Nancy married William Thomas sometime after the date of the 1840 census, when she was at least 34-35 years old. Neither Nancy nor her husband can be located on the 1850 census anywhere, so it is not known whether by 1850 Nancy was already married. **Note:** The Nancy Patterson, age 48 (so born about 1802) living in Mississinewa Twp. (a temporary division of South Huntingdon Twp.) in 1850 is *not* this Nancy. That Nancy is her aunt—Nancy Patterson, youngest child of James & Agnes (Finney) Patterson. In 1860 Nancy is found in her husband's household in West Newton. William Thomas was born 1814-1815 in Maryland (per census info), and he was a "carder and spinner." In 1870 Nancy is found in her husband's household in McKeesport, Allegheny Co., PA. In 1880 her husband is still living in McKeesport, but by 10 June 1880 he has a different wife. It does not appear that Nancy ever had any children.

---

<sup>19</sup> Josiah V. Thompson Journals, Vol. 4, p. 12 (transcription of West Newton Cemetery burials done 13 Oct 1920).

<sup>20</sup> In lists of the children of John & Mary (Patterson) Patterson cited in the records above, Nancy is always listed first, before her sister, Jane. Children were almost always listed in their birth order in legal records. This suggests that Nancy was older than Jane. Jane was born 1807, per her stone at West Newton Cemetery (which is consistent with ages shown for Jane on censuses). Therefore Nancy was probably born before her sister, i.e. born before 1807. Nancy's age on various censuses is not consistent. Her age on the 1860 census gives a birth date of 1809; her age on the 1870 census gives a birth date of 1805. I think 1805 must be closer to the truth than 1809, for the reason already stated (that she was the older sister of Jane). Helen G. Patterson gives no birth date for Nancy. The material prepared by Calvin Patterson gives a birth date of 1809 (probably taken from the 1860 census), and states that she was "alive 1879" (perhaps, again, based on census information).

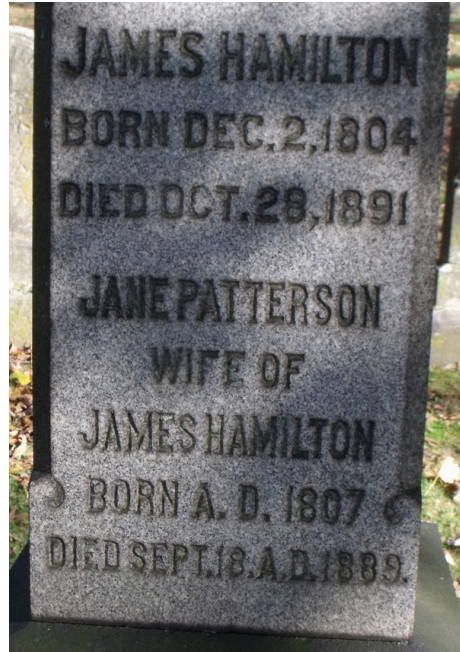
**II. JANE PATTERSON** was **born 1807**, per her stone at West Newton Cemetery.<sup>21</sup> When her father died in 1811, she and her mother and sister and brother went to live with her maternal grandfather in Rostraver. Jane grew up living first in her grandfather's house, then in the household of her Uncle Thomas Patterson. The undocumented material of Helen G. Patterson shows that Jane **married James Hamilton** in 1838.<sup>22</sup> This agrees with census information, which shows three females age 20-30 in Thomas Patterson's 1830 household (sisters Nancy, Jane & Mary); but only two females age 30-40 in Thomas Patterson's 1840 household (sisters Nancy & Mary; Jane has married and left the household). Jane's age as enumerated in the 1840 household of James Hamilton in West Newton is understated (female age 20-30). In censuses 1850 through 1880 Jane is found living with her husband, James Hamilton. James was born 2 Dec 1804 in Canonsburg, Washington Co., PA; he died 28 Oct 1891, and was buried in West Newton Cemetery. James Hamilton was a man of means; his occupation in 1850 is given as "Treasurer of [illegible] Company"; in 1860 he is a "retired gentleman"; in 1870 (my favorite) his occupation is given as "loafer"; and in 1880 his is listed as a "retired merchant." James Hamilton's parents were James Sr. & Catherine (Clark) Hamilton. Catherine Clark was born 13 March 1785 (in NJ, per 1850 & 1860 censuses, on which she is found living with her son, James in West Newton). Catherine (Clark) Hamilton, James' mother, died October 1864 and was buried in West Newton Cemetery. On her stone it is written that she was "mother of James Hamilton." **Jane died 18 Sept 1889**, a few years before her husband. She is buried beside him and his mother in West Newton Cemetery.

**[See photo of Jane's gravestone on the next page.]**

---

<sup>21</sup> All burial information for Jane; her husband, James Hamilton; and James' mother, Catherine (Clark) Hamilton comes from J.V. Thompson's 1920 transcription of burials at West Newton Cemetery (J.V. Thompson Journals, Vol. 4, p. 12).

<sup>22</sup> This marriage date, and all information concerning James Hamilton & his parents comes from a biographical sketch published in *Biographical & Historical Cyclopedia of Westmoreland Co., PA*, no author. (Philadelphia: John M. Gresham & Co., 1890), p. 297. In this sketch it is written: "In 1838 he united in marriage with Jane, daughter of John Patterson. To their union was born one child, James P. Hamilton. He married Jennie A. Luker, of Allegheny City, and was a prominent merchant of West Newton from 1860 until his death, February 21, 1885. He had two children: Bert L., born October 5, 1867, and died December 14, 1883, a very promising young man; Alfonso F., born February 4, 1873, and is now living with his widowed mother with the subject of this sketch...."



*Photo posted 7/2/12 on findagrave.com by Kathi Lynn King*

James & Jane (Patterson) Hamilton had just one child, son James P. Hamilton:

- A. James P. Hamilton** (his middle name was probably “Patterson”) was born 1845 and died 21 Feb 1885. He married Jennie A. Luker and had two sons: Bert L. Hamilton (b. 5 Oct 1867; d. 14 Dec 1883) and Alfonso F. Hamilton (b. 4 Feb 1873; d. aft. 1890). (See footnote 22.)

**III. MARY PATTERSON** was **born about 1808**, and she **died 11 Jan 1880** per her stone at West Newton Cemetery. The inscription on her stone reads, “Mary Patterson, Died Jany 11, 1880 in the 73<sup>rd</sup> year of her age”; i.e. age 72.<sup>23</sup> She is buried in the same section of West Newton Cemetery as her mother, her sister Jane Hamilton, her Uncle Thomas Patterson and her spinster Aunt Jane Patterson. When Mary’s father died in 1811, she was a small girl. She and her mother and siblings then went to live with her grandfather, Robert Patterson of Rostraver. Mary grew up in West Newton, living with her Uncle Thomas Patterson after her grandfather died. She is found in the household of her Uncle Thomas on censuses 1830 through 1860. When her Uncle Thomas died in 1867, she found a home with her sister, Jane Hamilton. On the 1870 census she is listed in James Hamilton’s household. Mary’s age on the censuses varies wildly, suggesting birth dates of 1810 to 1820. (It is not uncommon at all to see a spinster drastically under-stating her age on censuses!) Fortunately, we can

<sup>23</sup> A photo of Mary’s stone is posted, as of this writing, at findagrave.com. It is too weathered to be readable. The person who posted this photo also posted the info that Mary was born 1806 (incorrect), and that Mary died 11 Jan 1880, “age 73” (also incorrect). On 24 Oct 1920, J. V. Thompson (bless him!) transcribed the inscription on Mary’s stone, and recorded it in his journal, Vol. 4, p. 12: “Mary Patterson, Died Jany 11, 1880 in 73<sup>rd</sup> yr of her age.” This means she died at age 72—so was born about 1808.

estimate her actual date of birth from her gravestone inscription. **Mary never married.** Mary's will was written 4 Mar 1876, proved 19 Jan 1880; it is recorded in Westmoreland County Will Book 6, p. 410 (transcribed in full in my "Robert Patterson Sr...of Rostraver..." paper). In this will Mary makes bequests to "my sister Nancy Thomas" and to "my Sister Jane Hamilton."

- IV. **JAMES PATTERSON** was **born 1810-1811.**<sup>24</sup> His **date of death is unknown** and we can only estimate that he **died sometime between 1830** (when he is last accounted for on censuses) **and 1862** (the date his mother wrote her will, in which he was not mentioned). James' place of burial is also unknown. It appears that James was still living at the time of the 1830 census, and is the male age 15-20 in his Uncle Thomas Patterson's household. James is not found in 1840 in the household of his uncle, nor did my search through the 1840-1860 censuses of local areas turn up any household headed by a James Patterson who could be this James. James' mother does not list James in her will, written in 1862, though she lists all three of her daughters. (See her will further.) **We do not know if James ever married;** I suspect not.

***WILL OF MARY (PATTERSON) PATTERSON,  
Widow of John Patterson***

Will Bk. 4, p. 447

No. 21 of 1863

**Will of Mary Patterson** [dau of Robert Sr. of Rostraver; she married John Patterson, son of James & Agnes (Finney) Patterson of South Huntingdon, Westmoreland Co., PA]

In the name of God Amen I Mary Patterson of Rostraver in Penna being of Sound mind, Memory and understanding Considering the uncertainty of life have thought proper to Make this my last will & Testament in manner and form following and

First and principally I desire to Commend my Soul to God, and My Body to the Earth to be decently buried at the discretion of my Executors.

I will and direct that all my funeral Expenses and just debts be paid by my Executor.

I will and devise to **James Hamilton & his wife Jane [Jane is this Mary's daughter]** all my Share and Estate in the Lott of land and Bildings thereon in which the [*sic*—should be "they"] Reside fronting watter Street on the west & lots of David Shrader on the North also all my Estate in lots No. 20 & 21 in the Northern Extention of lots in Westnewton to them their heirs and assigns.

I will and Bequeath to **my Daughter Nancy intermarried with Wm. Thomas** Six Hundred Dollars to be paid by my Executor on twelve months after my Decease in full of my Estate.

I will and bequeath to **my daughter Jane intermarried with James Hamilton** Six Hundred Dollars in money to be paid in twelve months after by Decease.

---

<sup>24</sup> In Orphans Court records previously cited, James is always listed *after* his three sisters, suggesting that he was the last-born child. The 1820 household of Robert Patterson of West Newton (James' grandfather, with whom he was living in 1820) shows a young male age 1810-1820, who must be James. We know that James' father John died in September 1811; therefore James was probably born 1810-1812. (James' mother could have been pregnant with him when his father died.)



I will and Bequeath to **James Hamilton my grandson** three Hundred Dollars in Cash to be paid in twelve Months after my Decease.

I will and direct that my Bedding and waring apparel be divided Share and Share alike and amoungh [*sic*] to My three Daughters or the Survivors of them and

Lastly I appoint my Trusty friend James Hamilton Executor of this my last will and Testament revoking all others by me made in witness whereof I have hereunto Set my hand and Seal **13<sup>th</sup> March 1862.**

Done in presents of us and in presents of Each other. Signed as witnesses at the request of Testator. R. E. [Plumer?] J.C. [Plumer?]

her  
Mary X Patterson [SEAL]  
Mark

Legally proved and approved this **2 Day of June A.D. 1863** Same Day Recorded and Letters Issued to James Hamilton who was Sworn Before me.

W.L. Evans,  
Register

## ***CENSUS INFORMATION***

1790 Census – John was living in his father’s household in South Huntingdon.

1800 Census – John has not been found with certainty on the 1800 census. He is NOT the John Patterson listed as head of household in Elizabeth, Allegheny Co., PA in 1800. See the 1810 census of Elizabeth which proves that there were two John Pattersons living in Elizabeth—one being the John who concerns us here, and the other who is presently unidentified and who is the same John heading the 1800 household.

1810 Elizabeth, Allegheny Co., PA (p. 6 of 10)

### **John Patterson**

1 male 26-45 [b. 1765-1784] **John b. abt. 1777/78, s/o James & Agnes**  
1 male 10-16 [b. 1794-1800] **Unidentified**  
3 fems 0-10 [b. 1800-1810] **daus Nancy (Agnes), Jane & Mary (son James not yet born)**  
1 fem 26-45 [b. 1765-1784] **wife Mary (Patterson) bapt. 1780, d/o Robert Sr. of Rostraver**

**Note:** Wife Mary may be pregnant with son James.

After John died (in 1811), his widow Mary and their 4 children went to live with Mary’s father, Robert.

1820 Rostraver, Westmoreland Co., PA

### **Robert Patterson**

1 male > 45 [bef 1775] **Robert Sr. b. abt. 1736**  
1 male 0-10 [1810-1820] **Mary’s son James**  
2 males 26-45 [1775-1794] **Robert Sr.’s bachelor sons, Thomas & Elijah**  
1 fem 0-10 [1810-1820] **Mary’s dau, Mary [age is off—she was b. about 1808**  
2 fems 10-16 [1804-1810] **Mary’s daus Nancy b. 1805-1806 & Jane b. 1807**  
3 fems 26-45 [1775-1794] **I is Mary bapt. 1780, John’s widow; another is Robt Sr.’s spinster dau, Jane bapt. 1769; the third female is unidentified. (Robert’s wife, Mary, had died 1813.)**

In 1830, Mary’s father, Robert Sr., was quite old. Robert Sr. is found living in the household of his bachelor son, Thomas. John’s widow Mary is also living there, along with Mary’s 3 daughters and her son James.

1830 Rostraver, Westmoreland Co., PA**Thomas Patterson**

1 male	40-50	[1780-1790]	<i>Thomas b. 1782, s/o Robert</i>
1 male	15-20	[1810-1815]	<i>Mary's son, James</i>
1 male	90-100	[1730-1740]	<i>Robert Sr. b. abt. 1736</i>
3 fems	20-30	[1800-1810]	<i>Mary's daus Nancy, Jane &amp; Mary</i>
1 fem	40-50	[1780-1790]	<i>Mary bapt. 1780, John's widow</i>
1 fem	50-60	[1770-1780]	<i>Jane bapt 1769, dau of Robt. Sr.</i>

Mary's son, James, is gone from Thomas' household by 1840. (We don't know whether he died, or whether he married. Mary's daughter Jane is also gone; she has married James Hamilton.

1840 [W. Newton], Rostraver, West. Co., PA (p. 20 of 21)**Thomas Patterson**

1 male	50-60	[1780-1790]	<i>Thos. b. 1782, s/o Robt.</i>
2 fems	30-40	1800-1810]	<i>Mary's daus Nancy &amp; Mary</i>
2 fems	60-70	[1770-1780]	<i>Mary bapt. 1780 + ???</i>

1850 Rostraver, West. Co., PA 1 Oct 1850 (7/50)**Thomas Patterson** 67 [1783] *Thos b. 1782, s/o Robt*

Jane "	81	[1769]	<i>Thomas' sister, Jane</i>
Mary "	69	[1781]	<i>Thomas' sister, Mary</i>
Mary "of Mary" "	30	[1820]	<i>Mary's dau, Mary [age is off]</i>

1860 W. Newton, West. Co. 7/6/1860 (10/25)**Thomas Patterson** 78 [1782] PA farmer

Mary "	86	[1774]	PA <i>[age is off]</i>
Mary "of Mary"	40	[1820]	PA <i>[age is off]</i>

Thomas died 1867 (buried W. Newton). Mary died 1863 (buried W. Newton). Mary's dau, Mary, died Jan 1880, "age 73"—proving she was b. 1806/1807, & that she understated her age on 1850 & 1860 censuses. In 1870 Mary was living in the household of her sister Jane, who had married James Hamilton. (See further)

***Nancy Patterson, d/o John & Mary (Patterson) Patterson, who m. Wm. Thomas***

1810 Census – Nancy is living in her father's household in Elizabeth Twp.

1820 Census – Nancy is living with her mother in the Rostraver household of Robert Patterson, her grandfather.

1830 Census – Nancy is living with her mother in her Uncle Thomas' household in West Newton.

1840 Census – Nancy is living with her mother in her Uncle Thomas' household in West Newton.

1850 Census – Cannot locate Nancy or her husband William Thomas on any census.

1860 West Newton, Westmoreland Co., PA 6 July 1860 (p. 12 of 25)

<b>William Thomas</b>	45	[1815]	MD carder & spinner
<b>Nancy Thomas</b>	51	[1809]	PA

1870 P.O. McKeesport, S. Versailles, Alleg. Co. 6 June 1870 (4/55)

<b>William Thomas</b>	56	[1814]	MD lab.
<b>Nancy Thomas</b>	65	[1805]	PA keeping house

Nancy appears to have died 1870-1880; by 1880 her husband William Thomas has re-married. She is not listed in Della Regan Fischer's transcription of burials at West Newton Cemetery.

1880 McKeesport, Alleg. Co. 10 June 1880 (27/54)  
**William Thomas** 66 [1814] PA PA PA lab.  
 Mary Thomas, wf 69 [1811] PA Eng Eng

**Jane Patterson, d/o John & Mary (Patterson) Patterson, who m. James Hamilton**

1810 Census – Jane is living in her father’s household in Elizabeth Twp.

1820 Census – Jane is living in her grandfather Robert’s household in Rostraver

1830 Census – Jane is living in her Uncle Thomas’ household in W. Newton.

1840 Census – Jane is married to James Hamilton & is living in W. Newton. James Hamilton’s household appears to be mixed. Jane is probably the female age 20-30 (b. 1810-1820) though, if so, it would appear that her age is under-stated.

1850 W. Newton, Westmoreland Co., PA 5 Aug 1850 (1 of 19)

<b>James Hamilton</b>	45 [1805] PA	Treas ??? Water Co.
<b>Jane Hamilton</b>	44 [1806] PA	
James P. “	5 [1845] PA	
Catharine “ (“mother”)	68 [1782] NJ	
Sarah “	31 [1819] PA	
Catharine “ (“sister”)	28 [1822] PA	
H.P. Hasson [male]	10 [1840] PA	

1860 W. Newton, Westmoreland Co., PA 6 July 1860 (pp. 14-15 of 25)

<b>James Hamilton</b>	54 [1806] PA	retired gentleman
<b>Jane Hamilton</b>	53 [1807] PA	
J.P. “	15 [1845] PA	clerk
Catharine “	38 [1822] PA	
Catharine “	74 [1786] NJ	

1870 W. Newton, Westmoreland Co., PA 13 July 1870 (p. 3 of 26)

[this household not indexed by ancestry.com?]

<b>James Hamilton</b>	63 [1807] PA	“loafer”
<b>Jane Hamilton</b>	63 [1807] PA	
<b>Mary Patterson</b>	60 [1810] PA	[Jane’s sister]

1880 W. Newton, Westmoreland Co. 9 June 1880 (p. 25 of 32)

<b>James Hamilton</b>	75 [1805] PA	Ire NJ retired merchant
<b>Jane Hamilton, wf</b>	74 [1806] ]	PA PA PA

Jane died 1889 & her husband died 1891.

**Mary Patterson, d/o John & Mary (Patterson) Patterson**

1810 Census – Mary is living in her father’s household in Elizabeth Twp.

1820 Census – Mary is the female age 0-10 living in her grandfather Robert Patterson’s household.

1830 Census – Mary is living with her mother in her Uncle Thomas’ household in W. Newton.

1840 Census – Mary is living with her mother in her Uncle Thomas’ household in W. Newton.

1850 [W.Newton], Rostraver, West. Co., PA 1 Oct 1850 (7/50)

**Thomas Patterson** 67 [1783] *Thos b. 1782, s/o Robt*  
 Jane “ 81 [1769] *Thomas’ sister, Jane*  
 Mary “ 69 [1781] *Thomas’ sister, Mary*  
 Mary “of Mary” “ 30 [1820] *Mary’s dau, Mary [age is off]*

1860 W. Newton, West. Co. 7/6/1860 (10/25)

**Thomas Patterson** 78 [1782] PA farmer  
 Mary “ 86 [1774] PA *[age is off]*  
 Mary “of Mary” 40 [1820] PA *[age is off]*

After her mother died (1863) & her uncle died (1867), Mary went to live in the household of her sister, Jane:

1870 W. Newton, Westmoreland Co., PA 13 July 1870 (p. 3 of 26)

[this household not indexed by ancestry.com?]

**James Hamilton** 63 [1807] PA “loafer”  
**Jane Hamilton** 63 [1807] PA  
**Mary Patterson** 60 [1810] PA [Jane’s sister]

Mary died 11 Jan 1880, before the census.

**James Patterson, s/o John & Mary (Patterson) Patterson**

1810 Census – James was born after the 1810 census.

1820 Census – James is living in his grandfather Robert’s household with his mother & sisters.

1830 Census – James is living in his uncle Thomas’ household with his mother & sisters.

1840 Census – James is not found; possibly, he has died. He is not named in the 1863 will of his mother (though his three sisters are), and he is not mentioned in the 1867 will of his Uncle Thomas (though his three sisters are). If he did die before his mother, it is not likely that he had any children, or surely his mother would have mentioned them in her will. James is not listed on any transcription of Round Hill burials, or on any transcription of West Newton Cemetery burials.

### CHAPTER III

#### *Susannah Patterson, daughter of James & Agnes (Finney) Patterson*

**SUSANNAH PATTERSON**, daughter of James & Agnes (Finney) Patterson, was **born 1778-1779**. Other researchers have estimated her birth date to be 1777, but as her older brother, John, was born 1777-1778 (see previous chapter), Susannah was likely born 1778-1779.<sup>25</sup> She was undoubtedly named after her mother's mother, Susannah Stewart (see Chapter I.) Susannah was **baptized 26 Sept 1779** in the "Forks of the Yough", by Rev. John Cuthbertson.<sup>26</sup> The research of Helen G. Patterson shows that she married "her cousin Wm. Patterson (1776-1847)."<sup>27</sup> This 1776 birth date for William is incorrect (he was baptized in 1771); but the 1847 death date is correct.<sup>28</sup> Susannah's husband, William, was definitely not her first cousin. They may have been distant cousins, perhaps through their shared Stewart ancestry. (Her mother's mother was Susannah Stewart; her father's mother was Mary Stewart.)

**Susannah married William Patterson**, son of Robert & Mary (Stewart) Patterson of West Newton, Rostraver, Westmoreland Co., PA. (See further for proof of this statement.) William was the brother of Mary Patterson, who had married Susannah's older brother, John. Susannah's husband William was baptized by Rev. Cuthbertson on 28 Apr 1771 in the Middle Octoraro meetinghouse, Lancaster Co., PA.<sup>29</sup>

In what year did Susannah marry William Patterson? We have no marriage record, but we have one important clue. The first child, daughter Mary (see Mary's section below) was born in

---

<sup>25</sup> The research of "professional genealogist" Helen G. Patterson was published in *The Patterson & Pattison Family* publication (privately published, 1964), Vol. 2, p. 78, and gives a birth date of 1777 for Susanna (without documentation). Susanna's gravestone is no longer standing in Round Hill Cemetery, but an early transcription of burials there includes "Susannah Patterson [died] 1849], [age] 72." I suspect a more accurate transcription would have been that she "died in the 72<sup>nd</sup> year of her age," i.e. at age 71, making her born 1778-1779. About 1872 a fire destroyed the Round Hill Church burial records. According to Ellen Ballas of the Elizabeth Township Historical Society, one of the cemetery caretakers, Earl H. Gamble, with the assistance of his wife, walked the cemetery and transcribed inscriptions from stones that were still readable. Then, in 1970, Della Reagan Fischer referred to the Gamble transcription, and added subsequent burials. Fischer's compilation is housed at the Elizabeth Township Historical Society. I obtained a copy of Fischer's compilation, and found some discrepancies between what I saw there and what I saw with my own eyes when I (hurriedly) visited the cemetery in 2007. So in August 2009 I contracted a local photographer to walk the cemetery and photograph all Patterson stones still standing. This project confirmed that Fischer's compilation contains many errors. At this time neither William nor Susannah's stones are still readable. Thus I rely on Fischer's compilation to estimate Susannah's birth date.

<sup>26</sup> Fields, p. 84.

<sup>27</sup> *Patterson & Pattison Family Association*, Vol. 2, p. 78.

<sup>28</sup> William is listed in Fischer's compilation of Round Hill burials as having "died 1817 aged 77." I strongly believe that the 1817 death date is an error; and William actually died in 1847—making him born about 1770. (The number "1" and the number "4" on old stones are the two numbers most commonly confused.) I believe the William listed as buried in Round Hill Cemetery is Susannah's husband, and censuses show that he died sometime between 1840 and 1850. Unfortunately, the local D.A.R. chapter, believing the 1817 death date to be correct, has identified this William as the William Patterson who "served as a private in Capt. Henry Graham's Washington Co., PA Militia, on the Water of Cross Creek & Racoon." This makes no sense whatsoever. The William Patterson who served on the waters of Cross Creek, in Washington Co., PA, is buried in Cross Creek Cemetery—not in Round Hill Cemetery. (See my "James Patterson of Little Britain, Lancaster Co., PA" paper.) I am certain that the William buried in Round Hill is Susannah's husband; that he died in 1847 at age 77; and therefore was NOT a Revolutionary War soldier. Note that the research of Helen G. Patterson (*Patterson & Pattison Family Association*, Vol. 2, p. 78) gives the death date I believe to be correct: 1847.

<sup>29</sup> Fields, p 166.

1803. Mary's birth date is not an estimate; it comes from her gravestone. Mary's birth date of 1803 leads us to suppose that **Susannah married William Patterson about 1802**. However, it should be mentioned that on the 1804 Rostraver tax list William is noted to be "single," as he was on the 1802 list. (The 1803 list is missing.)<sup>30</sup> In 1805 William does not have the notation "single" next to his name. William is on the 1806 Rostraver list, but by 1807 is gone. He moved by then, I believe, with wife Susannah and his young family, to Elizabeth, Allegheny Co., PA. We see William Patterson listed as head of household in Elizabeth on the 1810 census.

That Susannah's husband, William, was the son of Robert and Mary (Stewart) Patterson of West Newton was deduced from two records.

First, there is the will of Thomas Patterson of West Newton, a proven son of Robert Sr. of West Newton.<sup>31</sup> (Thus, Thomas would be the brother of William who married Susannah.) Thomas was a wealthy bachelor, and when he wrote his will 5 Oct 1863 he named his many nieces and nephews.<sup>32</sup> In this will Thomas bequeaths "to the children of my deceased Brother Wm. as follows to his son James two hundred and fifty dollars to Wm. Robert & John each two hundred dollars and to Nancy and Susannah each one hundred dollars." It was the names of these children, listed in the 1863 will of Thomas of West Newton, that allowed me to positively identify Susannah's husband as Thomas' brother, William--son of Robert Sr. of West Newton. Here's why:

Second, according to the research of Helen G. Patterson, Susannah and her husband, William, had the following children: Mary, James, Robert, Nancy (1<sup>st</sup>-died young), William R., Nancy (2<sup>nd</sup>) and Susannah. It is stated in Helen Patterson's information that their daughter Mary died in 1838, and that their first daughter named Nancy died young. I found that the gender and ages of the children as listed by Helen G. Patterson agree perfectly with the occupants of William's Elizabeth Twp. household, on all the censuses. Thus I believe Helen G. Patterson's information to be correct. Thus the children of William and Susannah who would have still been living in 1863 when Thomas of West Newton, son of Robert Sr. of West Newton, wrote his will were *the exact same children as named in Thomas' will*. Further, the order in which Thomas lists the children in his will is *identical to the birth order of the children as listed by Helen G. Patterson*. Thus I believe that William was Thomas' brother, and thus William was the son of Robert of West Newton.

Now, regarding a statement in Helen G. Patterson's material with which I take issue: Susannah's husband, William Patterson, is described as her "cousin." No substantiation is given for this statement. Indeed, William's father was not identified in any of Helen G. Patterson's material, so it is difficult to understand on what alleged ancestral relationships she believed the "cousinship" was based. Perhaps the statement was merely an assumption based on Susannah's

---

<sup>30</sup> The original Rostraver Twp. assessment books are located in the "Records Management" section of the Greensburg courthouse. I personally examined them in 2005, and again in 2007. These original books are in horrible, crumbling condition. Pages for the earliest years had come out of the binding. I have to wonder if pages have become scrambled, and whether the list following the page labeled "1802" or "1804" is actually for some other year. I know for a fact that the list following the "1807" page is actually for 1808; that the list labeled "1808" is actually for 1809; and the list labeled "1809" is actually for 1807. That could explain why William was referred to as "single" on what is labeled the 1804 list, when his daughter, Mary, was born in 1803. There is also the possibility that the assessor simply erred when writing "single" next to William's name in 1804.

<sup>31</sup> Thomas Paterson, son of "R. Paterson," was baptized 10/11 Mar 1783, in Lancaster Co., PA, by Rev. Cuthbertson (Fields, p. 180). Thomas is buried in West Newton Cemetery and on his stone is inscribed, "died January 30<sup>th</sup> 1867 aged 84 years 1 month 18 days."

<sup>32</sup> Westmoreland Co. Will Bk. 5, p. 110.

maiden name being the same as her husband's surname. I have found no evidence that Susannah's father (James Patterson Sr. of South Huntingdon), and William's father (Robert Patterson Sr. of West Newton), were first, or even second cousins.<sup>33</sup> If Susannah and William were truly "cousins" perhaps it was through some shared Stewart ancestry. Robert of West Newton married Mary Stewart<sup>34</sup> and Susannah's mother, as we know (see Chapter I), was Susannah Stewart. Future researchers may want to further investigate a possible Stewart connection.

**Susannah died 1849** and is buried in Round Hill Cemetery, Elizabeth, Allegheny Co., PA. **Her husband William died 1847** and is also buried in Round Hill Cemetery. Their gravestones are undoubtedly two of the stones that in 2009 were too weathered to read.<sup>35</sup>

Helen G. Patterson lists the following children of William & Susannah (Patterson) Patterson, supplying no sources for her information. The list below is exactly as it was published in *Patterson & Pattison Association*, Vol. 2, p. 79. No other information about the children, other than what is listed below, was given in this source. The few facts that were given have held up under my scrutiny, and appear to be (mostly) correct.

- A. **Mary Patterson** (1803-1838) md. by 1827 [probably earlier] Arthur Henderson of Elizabeth Twp., Allegheny County, Pa.
- B. **James Patterson** (1805-1876) md. 1847 [incorrect; they married 13 Mar 1845] Hannah Gilfillan [correct], daughter of Oliver [should be "Silver"] and Martha [should be "Maria"] Gilfillan.
- C. **Robert Patterson** born Jan. 26, 1807; died April 7, 1880 md. Sarah J. McGuire (1822-1892).
- D. **Nancy Patterson** born 1809, died young
- E. **William R. Patterson** (1810-1898) md. Sarah Shaw
- F. **John Patterson** (1813-1891) md. 1851, Esther Caroline Pollock (1827-1902)
- G. **Nancy Patterson** born 1815, md. M. Cowan Ekin
- H. **Susannah Patterson** (1820-1892) md. John Cooley. (Foregoing information about Susannah comes from HGP.) Susannah was b. 1820 and died 12 Jan 1896. John Cooley was b. 1822 and died 11 Jan 1899. (Calvin Patterson wrote 8/17/14 that the birth & death dates for Susannah and husband John Cooley came from *The McKeesport Daily News*.)

I have been able to document the above facts, and to add much more descendant information. **To read more of the children of William & Susannah (Patterson) Patterson, see Chapter VI of my paper, "Robert Patterson Sr. (c. 1737-1830) of Rostraver Twp., Westmoreland Co., PA."** This chapter, on Robert's son William (Susannah's husband), and William's descendants, is 30 pages long, and I did not want to duplicate all that information in this paper.

---

<sup>33</sup> Robert of West Newton did have a brother named James, but that James lived and died in Franklin, Fayette Co., PA. For proof of this see my papers "Robert Patterson of West Newton, Rostraver Twp., Westmoreland Co., PA" and also "James Patterson of Franklin, Fayette Co., PA."

<sup>34</sup> Fields, p. 110.

<sup>35</sup> See footnotes 25 and 28.

## **CENSUS INFORMATION**

1790 Census – Susannah is living in her father’s household.

1800 Census – Susannah is living in her father’s household.

1810 Elizabeth, Allegheny Co., PA (p. 8 of 10)

### **William Patterson**

1 male	26-45	[b. 1765-1784]	<i>William R. bapt. 1771, s/o Robert Sr. of W. Newton</i>
3 males	0-10	[b. 1800-1810]	<i>James b. 1804/06, Robert b. 1807, William b. 1810</i>
1 male	10-16	[b. 1794-1800]	<i>Probably Susannah’s brother Robert</i>
1 male	16-26	[b. 1784-1794]	<i>Probably Susannah’s brother James</i>
1 fem	0-10	[b. 1800-1810]	<i>Mary b. 1803 (she d. 1838 so was not in Thomas’ will)</i>
1 fem	26-45	[b. 1765-1784]	<i>Susannah (Patterson) bapt. 1779</i>

1820 Elizabeth, Allegheny Co., PA (p. 12 of 18)

### **William Patterson**

1 male	> 45	[b. bef 1775]	<i>William R. bapt. 1771, s/o Robt of W. Newton</i>
2 males	0-10	[b. 1810-1820]	<i>William R. b. 1810 &amp; John b. 1813</i>
2 males	10-16	[b. 1804-1810]	<i>James b. 1804/06 &amp; Robert b. 1807</i>
1 male	26-45	[b. 1775-1794]	<i>Probably one of Susannah’s brothers.</i>
1 fem	10-16	[b. 1804-1810]	<i>Nancy (1<sup>st</sup>) b. 1809 (d. young)</i>
1 fem	16-26	[b. 1794-1804]	<i>Mary b. 1803</i>

*NOTE: William’s wife, Susannah, was still living but evidently was not recorded.*

1830 Elizabeth, Allegheny Co., PA (p. 21 of 30)

### **William Patterson**

1 male	50-60	[b. 1770-1780]	<i>Wm. R. bapt 1771, s/o Robt W. Newton</i>
2 males	15-20	[b. 1810-1815]	<i>William b. 1810 &amp; John b. 1813</i>
2 males	20-30	[b. 1800-1810]	<i>James b. 1804/06 &amp; Robt b. 1807</i>
1 fem	5-10	[b. 1820-1825]	<i>Susannah b. 1820</i>
1 fem	15-20	[b. 1810-1815]	<i>Nancy (2<sup>nd</sup>) b. 1815</i>
1 fem	50-60	[b. 1770-1780]	<i>Susannah (Patterson) bapt. 1779</i>

*NOTE: William’s household is listed very close to households of (consecutive): Robert Patterson (b. 1790-1800) & James Patterson (b. 1780-1790). Both, I believe, were Susannah’s brothers*

1840 Elizabeth, Allegheny Co., PA (p. 19 of 36)

### **Wm. R. Patterson**

1 male	60-70	[b. 1770-1780]	<i>Wm. R. bapt 1771</i>
1 male	15-20	[b. 1820-1825]	<i>UNIDENTIFIED (farm hand?)</i>
2 males	20-30	[b. 1810-1820]	<i>Wm. b. 1810 &amp; John b. 1813</i>
2 males	30-40	[b. 1800-1810]	<i>James b. 1804/06 &amp; Robt. b. 1807</i>
2 fems	20-30	[b. 1810-1820]	<i>Nancy 1815 &amp; Susannah 1820</i>
1 fem	50-60	[b. 1780-1790]	<i>Susannah bapt. 1779</i>

**William died 1847 & Susannah died 1849.**



## *CHAPTER IV*

### *Thomas Patterson, son of James & Agnes (Finney) Patterson*

**THOMAS PATTERSON**, 2<sup>nd</sup> son of James & Agnes (Finney) Patterson, was **born 1781** and he **died 7 Apr 1848**, most probably in Ohio Co., VA (later West Virginia), where his household was last listed, on the 1840 census. He is buried (or has a memorial stone?) in the Old Presbyterian Cemetery (a/k/a North Liberty Street Cemetery) in West Alexander, Washington Co., PA.<sup>36</sup>

Undoubtedly, Thomas was named after his mother's father, Thomas Finney. (See Chapter I.) Remember: per the Scotch-Irish naming pattern, the *second* son was named after the mother's father.

Though no marriage record has been found, all researchers agree that Thomas **married Sarah Craig, probably about 1806**. (Their first child was born 1807—see further.) Sarah was born 1783 and died 11 Mar 1852 and is buried with her husband in Old Presbyterian/North Liberty Street Cemetery.<sup>37</sup>

We know that Thomas left Pennsylvania and settled in Virginia, because that is stated in the will of Thomas' younger brother, Elijah, of West Newton, Westmoreland Co., PA. Elijah wrote his will 18 Feb 1867; it was proved 8 Oct 1875; and it was recorded in Westmoreland Co. Will Book 6, p. 70. In this will Elijah refers to the "heirs [not named] of my Brother Thomas Patterson of the State of Virginia Deceased...." (See Elijah's chapter, Chapter VIII, where this will has been transcribed in full.)

Censuses tell us that Thomas left for Virginia sometime between the time of the 1800 census and the 1810 census. In 1800 Thomas is *probably* one of the 2 males age 16-

---

<sup>36</sup> Thomas' birth and death dates come from a transcription of "North Liberty Street Cemetery" gravestone inscriptions found at <http://www.easternusresearch.com/easternusresearch/cemet/northLibCem.html>; accessed 26 Mar 2014. Findagrave.com also lists Thomas buried in "Old Presbyterian Cemetery," and though no photo of his gravestone is posted, it is stated on Thomas' page that he was born 1781 and died 7 Apr 1848 in Ohio Co., West Virginia. It is stated on his page at findagrave.com: "Thomas was the third son of James & Agnes (Finney) Patterson. He was the husband of Sarah (Craig) Patterson." All this seems to be correct, EXCEPT I believe Thomas was the second son, not the third son. Researcher Helen G. Patterson also gives a birth date of 1781 for Thomas (but no death date); states that he married Sarah Craig; and says he "resided at Wheeling Ck., Ohio County, Virginia" (*Patterson & Pattison Family Association*, (privately published, 1964), Vol. 2, p. 79. A Family Group Sheet prepared by researcher Calvin Patterson, dated 10 Sept 1998, gives a birth date of 1781 and a death date of 1848 for Thomas. Here, too, the name of Thomas' wife is Sarah Craig (1783-1850). David G. Brown's tree, "Cleaned Patterson/Brown Family Tree", accessed 26 Mar 2014 at <http://wc.rootsweb.ancestry.com/cgi-bin/igm.cgi?op=GET&db=:1172787&id=1225> also shows a birthdate for Thomas of "abt. 1781 in Westmoreland Co., PA" and a death date of "7 Apr 1848 in Ohio Co., (West) Va." David Brown cites as his source of information: "The Ancestry of Ruth Anne (Patterson) Lindquist," by Helen G. Patterson, dated 18 Sept 1858. (My note: Ruth Anne Patterson was Helen G. Patterson's sister.) I contacted David Brown via e-mail on 9 July 2009 and learned that he had obtained this manuscript written by Helen G. Patterson "from my deceased mother-in-law (Marian Patterson)." He wrote that it was "not a formal publication, just something produced for the family and the version I have doesn't have good quality references." **IMPORTANT NOTE:** Information in this chapter about Thomas and his descendants comes from a variety of sources. In this chapter, if information comes from Helen G. Patterson, as published in *The Patterson & Pattison Family Association*, I will cite this source as "**HGP.**" If information comes from the Family Group Sheet of Calvin Patterson, I will cite this source as "**CP.**" If information comes from David Brown's tree, I will cite this source as "**DB.**"

<sup>37</sup> Sarah's birth and death dates come from a transcription of "North Liberty Street Cemetery" gravestone inscriptions found at <http://www.easternusresearch.com/easternusresearch/cemet/northLibCem.html>; accessed 26 Mar 2014. Findagrave.com shows the same birth and death dates for Sarah.

26 (so born 1774-1784) listed in the 1800 South Huntingdon household of his father. I say “probably” because the enumeration of James & Agnes Patterson’s 1800 South Huntingdon household does not account for two of James’ sons. I have always supposed that the two missing sons were John and William, and that Thomas was still in his father’s household in 1800—but I could be wrong. Thomas was certainly in Virginia by 1807, when his first child, son James, was born. (It is consistently stated on censuses 1850-1880 that James was born in Virginia.) Thomas is found on censuses of Ohio Co., VA 1810 through 1840. The 1850 census shows that his widow, Sarah (Craig) Patterson, is still living, and residing in the household of her youngest son, Joseph. Sarah is not found on the 1860 census, suggesting that she died 1850-1860, which agrees with her death date of 11 Mar 1852 on her gravestone.

Thus far in this paper we have discussed the descendants of Thomas’ older brother and sister, John and Susannah. As we’ve seen, John and Susannah, and their children, remained in the area (South Huntingdon, Westmoreland Co., PA and Elizabeth, Allegheny Co., PA). This is not the case with Thomas or his children, who seemed to have gotten the “go west” itch quite early.

As will be seen below, Thomas and wife Sarah (Craig) had eight children and most of them, like their father, moved west at a young age. Their first child, son James, was in Warren Co., OH by 1840, and moved on to Greene Co., OH. Their second child, daughter Nancy, stayed put in West Virginia, but their third child, daughter Elizabeth, moved with her husband and family to Washington Co., Iowa by 1860. Fourth child, daughter Rachel, was in Marshall Co., Iowa by 1870. Fifth child, son William, was in Coshocton Co. OH no later than 1850 and he, too, ended up in Iowa. Sixth child, John, was in Illinois by 1850 and then he also ended up in Washington Co., Iowa by 1860. Seventh child, daughter Sarah, soon after marrying, left West Virginia to go “east”; she ended up back in Washington Co., Pennsylvania for a time. However, by 1870 she and her husband and family were also in Iowa, and then by 1880 were in Nebraska. Eighth and last child, son Joseph, followed a similar pattern as his sister Sarah. He left West Virginia to reside in Washington Co., Pennsylvania for a time and then, by 1880, he was in Mahaska Co., Iowa.

Then, some of Thomas’ grandchildren moved even further west—to Oregon.

All this moving about made tracking Thomas and his children on the censuses somewhat difficult but--in the end--all were accounted for.

Thomas and Sarah (Craig) Patterson had eight children. All birth and death dates for the eight children below come from DB (and these are consistent with census info I’ve found).<sup>38</sup>

- I. **JAMES ROBERT PATTERSON b. 4 May 1807; d. 24 Dec 1891; m. Jane Stewart Finney** (1804-1880/1), daughter of James and Sarah (Stewart) Finney. (All info re. James’ wife comes from HGP.) Note: Only DB shows the middle name “Robert.”
- II. **NANCY PATTERSON b. 13 Aug 1810 (twin)** in Ohio Co., VA (now West Virginia); **d. abt. 1880** in Ohio Co., West Virginia (HGP shows d. “1880/81”; **m. Creighton Orr** in Wheeling, W. Va. (HGP).

---

<sup>38</sup> All eight of these children are named in HGP, CP and DB. Among these 3 sources, there is nearly total agreement as to birth dates, death dates and names of spouses. However, only DB lists specific birth and death dates, i.e. “4 May 1807” rather than “1807.”

- III. **ELIZABETH PATTERSON b. 13 Aug 1810 (twin); d. abt. 1869** (HGP also shows d. 1869); **m. 1830 John Stewart** in Wheeling, W. Va. (HGP).
- IV. **RACHEL PATTERSON b. 20 Oct 1813; d. 17 June 1891**; m. “her cousin,” Wm. V. Craig, in 1838 in Wheeling, W.Va. He was son of David and Mary (McCoy) Craig (HGP).
- V. **WILLIAM PATTERSON b. 21 May 1815; d. \_\_\_ Nov 1898**; m. 1<sup>st</sup> Eliz. Hosack, daughter of David and Nancy (Truesdale) Hosack (HGP).
- VI. **JOHN PATTERSON b. 6 Apr 1818; d. aft. 1900**; m. Mary Maxwell (HGP).
- VII. **SARAH PATTERSON b. 18 Jan 1824; d. 23 Jan 1900**; m. 1855 Joseph McCleery (HGP).
- VIII. **JOSEPH REYNOLDS PATTERSON b. 3 Feb 1828**; d. 30 Aug 1877 in Oskaloosa, IA. Joseph **married Nancy Truesdale Hosack**. (DB gives marriage date of 23 Mar 1853; HGP gives marriages date of 23 Feb 1853.) DB shows Nancy was the daughter of David & Nancy (Truesdale) Hosack. DB shows Joseph’s wife Nancy was b. 11 Nov 1828 in West Alexander PA & d. 29 June 1907 in Monmouth, IL. HGP shows Joseph’s wife Nancy was born 1825 and died 1877. DB’s birth and death dates for Nancy appear to be the correct ones—see further. HGP also shows that Nancy was the daughter of David & Nancy (Truesdale) Hosack.

### **CENSUS INFORMATION**

1790 & 1800 Censuses – Thomas is in his father’s household in South Huntingdon.

1810 Elizabeth, Ohio Co., VA p. 27 of 46 (*This census is NOT alphabetized!*)

**Thomas Patterson**

1 male	26-45	[b. 1765-1784]	<b>Thomas b. 1781, s/o James of S. Huntingdon</b>
1 male	0-10	[b. 1800-1810]	<b>Son James b. 1807</b>
2 fems	0-10	[b. 1800-1810]	<b>Daus Nancy b. 1810 &amp; Elizabeth b. 1810</b>
1 fem	26-45	[b. 1765-1784]	<b>Wife Sarah (Craig)</b>

1820 Twp. not stated, Ohio Co., VA p. 24 of 34

**Thomas Patterson**

1 male	26-45	[b. 1775-1794]	<b>Thomas, s/o James of S. Huntingdon</b>
2 males	0-10	[b. 1810-1820]	<b>sons William b. 1815 &amp; John b. 1818</b>
2 males	10-16	[b. 1804-1810]	<b>sons James b. 1807 &amp; UNIDENTIFIED</b>
1 fem	0-10	[b. 1810-1820]	<b>Elizabeth b. 1810 &amp; Rachel b. 1813</b>
2 fems	10-16	[b. 1804-1810]	<b>Nancy b. 1810</b>
1 fem	26-45	[b. 1775-1794]	<b>Wife Sarah (Craig)</b>
1 fem	> 45	[b. bef 1775]	<b>UNIDENTIFIED – possibly moth-in-law</b>

1830 Twp. not stated, Ohio Co., VA p. 85 of 120 (*Census alphabetized*)

**Thomas Patterson**

1 male	40-50	[b. 1780-1790]	<b>Thomas, s/o James of S. Huntingdon</b>
1 male	0-5	[b. 1825-1830]	<b>son Joseph b. 1828</b>
1 male	10-15	[b. 1815-1820]	<b>son John b. 1818</b>
1 male	15-20	[b. 1810-1815]	<b>son William b. 1815</b>
1 male	20-30	[b. 1800-1810]	<b>son James b. 1807 (he’s in OH by 1840)</b>
1 fem	5-10	[b. 1820-1825]	<b>dau Sarah b. 1824</b>
1 fem	15-20	[b. 1810-1815]	<b>dau Rachel b. 1813</b>
1 fem	20-30	[b. 1800-1810]	<b>dau Nancy b. 1810</b>
1 fem	40-50	[b. 1780-1790]	<b>Wife Sarah (Craig)</b>

1840 Twp. not stated, Ohio Co., VA p. 21 of 58

**Thos. Patterson**

1 male	50-60	[b. 1780-1790]	<i>Thos, s/o James S. Huntingdon</i>
1 male	10-15	[b. 1825-1830]	<i>son Joseph b. 1828</i>
1 male	20-30	[b. 1810-1820]	<i>son John b. 1818</i>
1 fem	15-20	[b. 1820-1825]	<i>dau Sarah b. 1824</i>
1 fem	50-60	[b. 1780-1790]	<i>Wife Sarah (Craig)</i>

**Thomas died 1848. In 1850 his widow Sarah is living in the household of their son Joseph:**

1850 Dist 44, Ohio Co., VA 11 July 1850 (14 of 415)

**Joseph R. Patterson** 22 [b. 1828] VA farmer (*son*)

**Sarah Patterson** 68 [b. 1782] PA

Sarah Patterson 27 [b. 1823] VA (*Sarah's dau*)

**Sarah died 1852.**

Following is all information gathered about the eight children of Thomas & Sarah (Craig) Patterson, and about their descendants. In previous chapters, census information has been presented at the end of each chapter. In *this* chapter, however, some census information will appear in a particular descendant's section, to clarify names of children. Then, at the end of this chapter, all census information gathered can be seen.

- I. JAMES (ROBERT?) PATTERSON** was **b. 4 May 1807; d. 24 Dec 1891** (in Xenia, OH, per CP, which agrees with census info); **m. Jane Stewart Finney** (1804-1880/1), daughter of James and Sarah (Stewart) Finney. (All info re. James' wife comes from HGP.) Note: Only DB shows the middle name "Robert." DB has no information about the children of James & Jane (Finney) Patterson. HGP has info about just one child, son Thomas C. Patterson, but censuses show they had six children.

1810, 1820 & 1830 Censuses – James is in his father's household in Ohio Co., VA.

1840 Deerfield, Warren Co., OH p. 10 of 23

**James Patterson**

1 male	30-40	[1800-1810]	<i>James, s/o Thomas, s/o James of S. Huntingdon</i>
1 male	0-5	[1835-1840]	<i>son James P. b. 1836</i>
1 male	5-10	[1830-1835]	<i>son Thomas C. b. 1832</i>
2 fems	0-5	[1835-1840]	<i>daus Emily J. b. 1837 + Mary A. b. 1839</i>
1 fem	5-10	[1830-1835]	<i>dau Sarah b. 1834</i>
1 fem	20-30	[1810-1820]	<i>Wife Jane (Finney) [age is off]</i>

1850 Deerfield, Warren Co., OH 21 Aug 1850 (p. 31 of 44)

**James Paterson** 42 [1808] VA farmer [indexed "Paterson"]

Jane " 45 [1805] PA

Thomas C. " 18 [1832] OH

Sarah E. " 16 [1834] OH

James P. " 14 [1836] OH [Middle initial clearly "P"—should have been "F," for "Finney"?]

Emily J. " 13 [1837] OH

Mary A. " 11 [1839] OH

Louisa " 6 [1844] OH

1860 Deerfield, Warren Co., OH 6 July 1860 (p. 10 of 40)

<b>James Patterson</b>	53 [1807] VA	farmer
Jane S. “ [fem]	54 [1806] PA	[incorrectly indexed as “James S.”]
Thomas C. “	27 [1833] OH	farmer
Emily J. “	23 [1837] OH	
Louisa M. “	16 [1844] OH	

1870 Xenia, Greene Co., OH 12 Aug 1870 (p. 51 of 220)

<b>James Patterson</b>	63 [1807] VA	farmer
Jane “	66 [1804] PA	
Emily “	31 [1839] OH	
Mary [sic] “	26 [1844] OH	<i>[Error: age is for Louisa]</i>

1880 Xenia, Greene Co., OH 6/25/80 (p.21 of 25)

<b>James Patterson</b>	73 [1807] VA PA PA	farmer
Jane S. “ , wife	75 [1805] PA PA PA	
Emily J. “ , dau	41 [1839] OH VA PA	
Sarah E. Morrow, dau	46 [1834] OH VA PA	
Vi???M. “ , niece	20 [1860] OH OH OH	
Anna B. “ , niece	18 [1862] OH OH OH	
Lilia A. “ , niece	17 [1863] OH OH OH	
Edna J. “ , niece	15 [1865] OH OH OH	
John F. “ , neph	12 [1868] OH OH OH	

**Jane died 1880-1881 & James died 1891.**

The above censuses provide the names of the six children of James & Jane (Finney) Patterson:

**A. Thomas Craig Patterson b. 7 Aug 1832** in OH; **d. 30 Mar 1913** in Xenia, Greene Co., OH; buried in Woodland Cemetery, Xenia, Greene Co., OH. (All foregoing info is from Thomas’ death certificate (#15307), viewable at familysearch.org. Death certificate states that his parents were James Patterson, b. VA and Jane Finney, b. OH. Informant was Thomas’ wife, “Mrs. T.C. Patterson” of Xenia.) Thomas was a Civil War soldier. He enlisted as a private 9 Aug 1862 and on 23 Feb 1863 was promoted to corporal in Co. B, 79<sup>th</sup> Ohio Volunteer Infantry. Two letters, written by Thomas from the field of battle, are contained in an article by Dallas Bogan (<http://www.rootsweb.ancestry.com/~ohwarren/Bogan/bogan222.htm>; accessed 28 Mar 2014). These letters show Thomas to be an intelligent and thoughtful man. Here’s an excerpt from one, written “lying in Rear Line of Breast Works Near Kenesaw Mountain Ga., July 1<sup>st</sup>, 1864”:

“Sometimes on the skirmish line we and the Rebs make agreement not to fire at each other and meet and talk together trade coffee for tobacco, then go back to our respective post and commence firing at each other. Don’t this look horrible, as it were brother against brother trying to kill each other.”

On 30 Oct 1866, in Warren Co., OH, James **m. Martha “Mattie” Irwin** (*Warren County marriage #1271 recorded in Warren County Marriage affidavits and returns 1861-1869, Vol. 2, p. 641*). Per HGP, Martha was the daughter of William C. Irwin. HGP lists four children, without birth or death dates: Anna (married Harvey Drake); James; William (lived in

Dayton, OH); and Bertha. Censuses show a fifth child, not listed by HGP: daughter Mary J.

### ***Census info, Thomas Craig Patterson***

1840, 1850 & 1860 Censuses—Thomas was living in his father’s Warren Co., OH household.

1870 Xenia, Greene Co., OH 12 Aug 1870 (p. 51 of 220)

<b>John [sic] Patterson</b>	37 [1833] OH	farmer	<i>[recorded with wrong name]</i>
Mary “	37 [1833] OH		<i>[age is way off]</i>
Anna “	3 [1867] OH		
James “	1 [1869] OH		

*Note: John’s household is listed next to the household of his father, James Patterson.*

*Note: The census-taker has evidently made some errors here. There is no evidence that Thomas was “John Thomas.” Also, Martha was the mother of all his children (see 1900 census where it’s stated that Martha had 5 children, all living)—so “Mary” here is an error. Also, Martha was born in 1842, per 1900 census—so not only was her name recorded wrong, so was her age.*

1880 Xenia, Greene Co., OH 25 June 1880 (p. 21 of 25)

<b>Thomas C. Patterson</b>	47 [1833] OH VA PA	farmer
Martha A. “, wife	37 [1843] OH OH OH	
Anna E. “, dau	12 [1868] OH OH OH	
James “, son	10 [1870] OH OH OH	
Mary J. “, dau	8 [1872] OH OH OH	
William “, son	3? [1877?] OH OH OH	

*Note: Thomas C.’s household is listed directly after his father James’ household.*

1900 Xenia, Greene Co., OH 3-4 June 1900 (p. 2 of 18)

<b>Thomas Patterson</b>	67 b. Aug 1832 OH VA PA m. 33 yrs	farmer
Martha A. “, wife	57 b. Oct 1842 OH OH OH m. 33 yrs	5 children, 5 living
James I. “, son	30 b. Nov 1869 OH OH OH	single farmer
Mary J. “, dau	27 b. Jan 1873 OH OH OH	single [no occ.]
William B. “, son	22 b. June 1879? OH OH OH	single teacher
Bertha [Z.?] “, dau	17 b. Jan 1883 OH OH OH	single [no occ.]

1910 Xenia, Greene Co., OH 25 Apr 1910 (p. 7 of 27)

<b>Thomas C. Patterson</b>	77 [1833] OH VA PA m. 44 yrs	farmer
Martha A. “, wife	67 [1843] OH OH OH m. 44 yrs	5 children, 5 living
James [I.?] “, son	40 [1870] OH OH OH	single farmer
Anna C. Clifton, hired girl	20 [1890] OH OH OH	single servant

**Thomas died 1913 & wife Martha died 1917.**

Per censuses, Thomas & Martha (Irwin) Patterson had the following 5 children:

- 1. Anna Eliza Patterson b. 20 Aug 1867** in Greene Co., OH; **d. 28 Apr 1938** in Xenia, Greene Co., OH (*birth & death dates from OH Div. Vital Statistics death certificate #2231, informant was brother James I. Patterson, accessible on-line at [familysearch.org](http://familysearch.org)*); **m. James H. Drake** on 24 Feb 1897 in Greene Co., OH (*Green Co. Marriage Record Book, Vol. 10, 1893-1897, p. 351, accessible at [familysearch.org](http://familysearch.org); Note that HGP refers to Anna’s husband as*

“Harvey” Drake). She is the Annie E. Drake listed as wife of “H.” Drake, living 1900 in Cedarville, Greene Co., OH. Descendants not researched.

2. **James I. Patterson b. 17 Nov 1869** in Greene Co., OH; **d. 5 Feb 1941** in Xenia, Greene Co., OH (*birth & death dates come from his death certificate, file #10455; informant was his brother, “W.B. Patterson”*). On 15 Oct 1913, in Greene Co., OH, James **m. Faye Lackey**. Faye was born 14 Feb 1881 [1882?] in Jamestown, OH, daughter of J.H. & Della (Crawford) Lackey (*Greene County Marriage Book, Vol. 14 1909-1914, p. 513; accessible at familysearch.org; Faye’s maiden name is also on the death certificate of James’ & Faye’s infant daughter, not named, stillborn 25 Oct 1917; see file #64679 accessible at familysearch.org*). **Note:** The “Wright Finney Wood” public tree at ancestry.com is not documented but has much credible information. For example, it states that James’ middle name was “Irwin.” Also, it shows the name of the stillborn infant daughter: “Martha O’Della Patterson,” born and died 25 Oct 1917. It gives a birth date for wife Faye of 14 Feb 1882, and death date of 18 Aug 1874 in Xenia, OH. James & Faye are listed on censuses in Xenia, Greene Co., OH. James & Faye had **no children** who survived to adulthood.
3. **Mary Jeanette Patterson b. 24 Jan 1872; d. 23 Mar 1920** in Xenia, Greene Co., OH; buried in Woodland Cemetery, Xenia; **m. George Bradley** (*all info from her death certificate, #21972, accessible at familysearch.org*). The “Wright Finney Wood” public tree at ancestry.com gives shows that Mary J. Patterson m. George Lanman Bradley on 23 Mar 1905, in Xenia. Five daughters listed: “Private,”; Martha Elizabeth (1906-1907); Frances Mary (1908- ); Ruth Harriet (1910- ); and Esther Louise (1912-1984). Also one stillborn son.
4. **William B. Patterson b. 21 Jan 1878** [1877] (*Greene Co. Birth Register 1869-1878, Vol. 1, p. 188, accessible at familysearch.org; note that he is recorded here with the middle initial “D.”—an error*). On 27 Oct 1904, in Greene Co., OH, W. B. Patterson **m. Della Rittenour**, daughter of J.H. & Tillie (Hutslar) Rittenour; they were married by Rev. McClure (*Green County Marriage Records, Vol. 12, p. 210, accessible at familysearch.org*). William and Della lived in Dayton, OH 1920-1940. The “Wright Finney Wood” public tree at ancestry.com gives his full name as “William Baxter Patterson,” and birth date of 21 Jan 1877; it shows no children. Censuses also show **no children**.
5. **Bertha L. Patterson b. 19 Jan 1883** (*birthdate posted on findagrave.com—undocumented, but agrees with 1900 census & age on marriage certificate*). The “Wright Finney Wood” public tree at ancestry.com gives her full name as “Bertha Louella Patterson.” Bertha **d. 1955** in Greene Co., OH (*findagrave.com, undocumented*). On 7 Nov 1904, in Greene Co., OH, Bertha L. Patterson **m. Ernest**

**H. Hutchison**, son of Wm. H. & Jennie C. (Bull) Hutchinson; they were married by Rev. McClure (*Warren County Marriage Book Vol. 12 1903-1905, p. 212, accessible at familysearch.org*).

Undocumented info at findagrave.com shows Ernest was b. 1879 and d. 1977. Both are listed on findagrave.com as buried in Woodland Cemetery, Xenia, Greene Co., OH. Two children listed at findagrave.com (undocumented): Kenneth Patterson Hutchison (1905-1969) and Martha Louise Hutchison (1910- ). The “Wright Finney Wood” trees gives same info.

*Continuing with the children of James & Jane (Finney) Patterson:*

**B. Sarah Elizabeth Patterson b. Feb 1834** (1900 census); on 27 July 1859, in Warren Co., OH, Sarah Elizabeth Patterson **m. Jeremiah G. Morrow**; they were married by Rev. Robt. K. Campbell (*Warren County Marriage Records Vol. 1 1854-1861, p. 643, accessible at familysearch.org*). (Note: HGP’s info says Sarah m. \_\_\_ Morrow.) Jeremiah & Sarah are found in Deerfield, Warren Co., OH on the 1860 & 1870 censuses. In 1880 Sarah, a widow, is living in her father James’ household in Xenia, Greene Co., OH, with her five children. In 1900 Sarah heads her own household in Xenia. Some researchers show Sarah **died 24 May 1905** in Xenia, Greene Co., OH (no documentation); this death date agrees with census info, as Sarah is not found on the 1910 census. **Note:** In 2009 I corresponded with Tiffany Hart, who is a descendant of Jeremiah G. & Sarah Elizabeth (Patterson) Morrow. Tiffany was a delight to correspond with, and shared much information with me. She wrote that Jeremiah G. Morrow “was a grandson of Governor Jeremiah Morrow (though his son, John),” and that “Jeremiah G. and Sarah Elizabeth (Patterson) Morrow had five children:” [listed below]

**1. Venna Mary Morrow b. 29 Apr 1860** in Warren Co., OH; on 17 Jan 1882, in Morrow Co., OH, Venna **m. William Thomas Patterson** “son of James’ brother William.” [This is a reference to Venna’s grandfather, James Patterson who married Jane Finney. Thus Venna married her mother’s uncle!] William Thomas was “born 4 May 1854 in Coshocton Co., OH (sources include Idaho Death Index, 1911-1951, Daughters of American Revolution)...Soon after they were married, they moved to a farm in Pawnee Co., Nebraska, but could not prosper in the new land so in 1908 they moved to Nampa, ID (sources include: excerpts from “A Sketch of Jeremiah Morrow” by Josiah Morrow, 1906; “The Morrow Descendants of emigrant ancestors, Jeremiah Murray, 1711-1758 through the line of his only son, John Murray Morrow, 1743-1811,” by Polly Espy Morrow, 1969; and Daughter of the American Revolution). According to the two Morrow accounts, Venna lost her hearing and all power of vocalization early in life though I don’t know exactly when, but the grandchildren do recall this. William T. died 19 June 1922 in Nampa, ID [buried] at Kohlerlawn



Cemetery [INampa, Canyon Co., ID], and **Venna died 21 Apr 1925** [also buried in Kohlerlawn Cemetery]. They had nine children.” [listed below]. Birth dates, death dates, names of spouses and marriage dates come from the “Wright Finney Wood” public tree at ancestry.com, unless otherwise noted.

- a. **Lulu May Patterson** b. 11 May 1883 in Pawnee City, Pawnee Co., NE; d. \_\_ Mar 1978 in Nampa, Canyon Co., ID; never married. Per Tiffany: “an unmarried teacher”
- b. **Anna Belle Patterson** b. 11 Apr 1885 in Pawnee City, Pawnee Co., NE (*1900 census shows b. Apr 1886?*); d. \_\_\_\_; no further info.
- c. **Alice Edna Patterson** b. 13 Apr 1887 in Burchard, Pawnee Co., NE; d. \_\_ Aug 1972 in Nampa, Canyon Co., ID; m. Merle Ethan Pinkerton (1882-1976) on 26 Oct 1915 in Nampa, Canyon Co., ID. Spouse name agrees with Tiffany’s info. Five children shown on the “Wright Finney Wood” tree: Winifred Lucile (1916-1976); William Franklin (1917-1917); Robert Bales (1919-1943); James Stanley (1920-2008); and Lloyd Morrow (1921-2002).
- d. **Earl Morrow Patterson** b. 30 Sept 1888 in Burchard, Pawnee Co., NE; d. 2 May 1955 in Nampa, Canyon Co., ID; m. Lucile Alvira Colvin on 20 Sept 1917, in Nampa, Canyon Co., ID. (Spouse name agrees with Tiffany’s info.) Children shown on the tree: one son (“Private”) and Robert Colvin Patterson (1928-2008). *Note:* A photo of Robert Colvin Patterson was posted on this tree by the author of the tree. My guess is that the author descends from Earl Morrow Patterson through son Robert Colvin Patterson.
- e. **Paul LaVern Patterson** b. 22 ay 1891 in Burchard, Pawnee Co. NE; d. 9 July 1984 in Nampa, Canyon Co., ID; m. Neva Alice Smythe on 27 Dec 1917 in Nampa, Canyon Co., ID. (Spouse agrees with Tiffany’s info.) One son shown on the tree (“private”).
- f. **Venna Rachel Patterson** b. 27 Mar 1893 in Burchard, Pawnee Co., NE; d. \_\_ Jan 1982 in Nampa, Canyon Co., ID. Per Tiffany: “remained unmarried and was a missionary to Egypt soon after her mother’s death.”
- g. **Melvin Dales Patterson** [Tiffany’s great-grandfather] b. 7 Nov 1896 in Burchard, Pawnee Co., NE (b. 1895 per Tiffany); d. Sept 1973 in Caldwell, Canyon Co., ID (agrees w/Tiffany’s info); . 1973; m. Verna Aleda Kohli on 16 Sept 1919 in Nampa, Canyon Co., ID (agrees w/Tiffany’s info). Tiffany mentioned just one child, daughter Ellen (Tiffany’s) grandmother; but the “Wright Finney Wood” tree list six children: Leighton D. (1921-1943); Roland (1922-1922); Ronald (1922-1922); Herbert Bruce (1925-1982); Eleanor (1927-1994); and Ellen (1927-2005).
- h. **Evan B. Patterson (twin)** b. Feb 1899 (*1900 census*) - not listed on Wright Finney Wood” tree, but included in Tiffany’s info; also

listed in William's 1900 Pawnee Co., NE household; Evan died 1900-1910, per censuses.

- i. **Evelyn G. Patterson (twin)** b. Feb 1899 (*1900 census*) - not listed on "Wright Finney Wood" tree, but included in Tiffany's info; also listed in William's 1900, 1910 & 1920 households.

*Continuing w/the children of Jeremiah G. & Sarah Elizabeth (Patterson) Morrow:*

- 2. **Anna B. Morrow** b. Dec 1861 (*1900 census*); still single 1920, living in Xenia with sister Jeanette; was an English teacher; probably never married.
- 3. **Leila A. Morrow m. John C. Patterson**, also son of James' brother William [This is a reference to Leila's grandfather, James Patterson who married Jane Finney. Thus Leila married her mother's uncle.] **NOTE:** For more information on Leila's family, see the section below on William Patterson (1815-1898), son of Thomas (1781-1848).
- 4. **Jeanette "Nettie" Morrow** b. Feb 1865 (*1900 census*); still single 1920, living in Xenia with sister Anna; probably never married
- 5. **John P. [F.?] Morrow** [Here ends Tiffany's descendant info] b. abt. 1868 (*1880 census*); have not investigated descendants.

*Continuing with the children of James & Jane (Finney) Patterson:*

- C. **James P. [F.? Finney?] Patterson** b. abt. 1836 (*1850 census*). **NOTE:** In CP's info, this son is listed as "Finney" Patterson. On the 1850 enumeration of his father James' household, son James is clearly listed with the middle initial "P." Was this an error? Should he have been listed with the middle initial "F"? That's very possible, given the tradition of giving a son the mother's maiden name as his middle name. As of this writing, one undocumented tree at ancestry.com includes "James Finney Patterson," son of James & Jane Stewart (Finney) Patterson; b. 19 Sept 1835 in Warren Co., OH; d. 10 Dec 1855 in Warren Co., OH. In 1860 James is not found in his father's Warren Co., OH household; nor is James found on the 1860 census anywhere else. He may well have died in 1855, as this undocumented tree shows.
- D. **Emily J. Patterson** b. 1837-1839 (*censuses*); never married; last listed on 1910 census of Xenia, Greene Co., OH, age 72, "single," living in the household of her niece Anna B. Morrow; probably died 1910-1920.
- E. **Mary A. Patterson** b. abt. 1838 (*1850 census*); not in her father's household in 1860, so probably married 1850-1860. CP's info gives her married name as "Stewart." Descendants not re researched.
- F. **Louisa M. Patterson** b. abt. 1844 (*1850 & 1860 censuses*); not in her father's household in 1870, so probably married 1860-1870; no further info.

*Continuing with the children of Thomas & Sarah (Craig) Patterson:*

- II. NANCY PATTERSON b. 13 Aug 1810** in Ohio Co., VA (now West Virginia); **d. abt. 1880** in Ohio Co., West Virginia (HGP shows d. "1880/81"; **m. Creighton Orr** in Wheeling, W. Va. (HGP). DB shows marriage date of "about 1807" in Ohio Co., WVA. CP's info does show Nancy as a daughter, but has "? Henry" as her spouse. CP shows "Jones Co., Iowa" as her residence, but this does not appear to be correct; censuses show Creighton Orr and wife Nancy living in Ohio Co., WVA 1840-1880. Censuses give us the name of four children:
- A. Thomas P. Orr** b. 1835-1836 VA (*censuses*)
  - B. James Orr** b. 5 Nov 1837 in Roney's Point, Ohio Co., WVA; d. 1 May 1909 in Ohio Co., WVA (*birth & death info from DB*). No further info.
  - C. Mary E. Orr** b. abt. 1844 VA (*censuses*); no further info
  - D. Nancy Jane Orr** b. abt. 1848 VA (*censuses*); DB info she died (no date supplied) in Washington Co., PA; no further info.
- NOTE:** DB info gives the names of these 3 additional children who are not listed on censuses; perhaps they died young?
- E. Sarah Orr**
  - F. Samuel Orr**
  - G. Ada Orr**

*Continuing with the children of Thomas & Sarah (Craig) Patterson:*

- III. ELIZABETH PATTERSON b. 13 Aug 1810** (*specific birth date per DB; HGP shows "1810"*; **d. abt. 1869** (*DB & HGP*); **m. 1830 John Stewart** in Wheeling, W. Va. (*HGP*). In 1850 John Stewart and wife Elizabeth are living in Ohio Co., VA (later West Virginia). In 1860 they are living in Washington Co., IA. In 1870 Elizabeth has died, and John Stewart is found in a large household headed by Robert Stewart, in Ohio Co., WVA. In 1880 John W. Stewart is living in the household of his daughter Sarah's husband (Hugh Karshaw) in Ringold Co., IA. DB & HGP have no information about Elizabeth's children. CP lists 3 children: Sarah Stewart (m. H. L. Harshaw [*sic*] & lived in Union Co., IA); Martha Stewart (m. John McCall & lived in Des Moines, IA); & Mary E. Stewart (m. Alex B. McKittrick & lived in Des Moines, IA).
- IV. RACHEL PATTERSON b. 20 Oct 1813; d. 17 June 1891** (*birth & death dates from DB*); **m. "her cousin," Wm. V. Craig**, in 1838 in Wheeling, W. Va. He was "**son of David and Mary (McCoy) Craig**" (*HGP*). **Added 8/5/14:** Rachel Patterson m. William Craig 4 Dec 1838 per "1838 Marriages for Ohio County (W.) Va." at <http://www.wvgenweb.org/ohio/mar1838.txt>, accessed 5 Aug 2014. Continuing with info in 6 May 2014 version of paper: William and Rachel are living 1840, 1850 & 1860 in Ohio Co., VA. By 1870 they had settled in Marshall Co., IA. Rachel is last listed on the 1880 Marshall Co., IA census (confirming death date above). IN 1900 William V. Craig heads a household in Marshall Co., IA; he is living with two of his unmarried daughters

(Evaline & Lucia/Lucinda). William Craig is not found on censuses after 1900; he probably died 1900-1910. Censuses give us the names of five children: David (b. abt. 1840); Lucinda (b. 1843-1844); Thomas P. (b. 1846-1847); Eveline/Eva (b. 1848-1849); and John Newton (b. 1850-1851).

- V. **WILLIAM THOMAS PATTERSON** (Note: Tiffany Hart, a direct descendant, gives his full name as “William Thomas Patterson) - **b. 21 May 1815; d. \_\_ Nov 1898** (*birth & death dates per DB; HGP shows 1815-1898; CP has no birth or death date, nor name of spouse*). **Note:** Per info posted on findagrave 3/3/12 by Luella Hinrichsen; accessed 3 Aug 2014, William was b. 21 April 1815 & he d. 25 October 1896; buried in Pawnee City Cemetery, Pawnee Co., NE, next to his unmarried daughter Sarah A. Patterson. Info about whom William married, and how many times he married, is not consistent among the various researchers. HGP shows only one wife: “Eliz. Hosack, daughter of David and Nancy (Truesdale) Hosack.” Neither DB nor CP supplies the name of William’s wife. Researcher Tiffany Hart (a direct descendant of William) wrote in 2009: “According to my grandma and the Daughters of the American Revolution, State of Idaho, 1970-1971 (typed by Evelyn G. Turner), it seems that he was married to Elizabeth Hosack (but as far as I can tell, she died with their first child just over a year later). In 1844 he married Jane McCormick who is the mother of my ancestors.” Tiffany’s info about William marrying, 2<sup>nd</sup>, Jane McCormick, agrees with the (undocumented) “Wright Finney Wood Tree” at ancestry.com (which shows ONLY Jane McCormick as a wife). I think it probable that William **m. 1<sup>st</sup> Elizabeth Hosack and m., 2<sup>nd</sup>, in 1844, Jane McCormick**. Regarding the maiden name of William’s alleged 2<sup>nd</sup> wife, Jane McCormick: In 1860 William and (2<sup>nd</sup> wife?) Jane are found living in the household of John McFadden in Coshocton Co., OH (see censuses below). Could John McFadden be Jane’s father? If so, was his name incorrectly recorded on this census, or could the maiden name of William’s wife Jane be “McFadden”? The “Wright Finney Wood Tree” lists just two children: William T. (1854-1922) & John Calvin (1861-1944). CP lists: Sarah; Martha; Mary (m. McConnell); William T., Rachel (m. Gulinger); and John. HGP & DB list no children. Censuses show the following children: Sarah A.; Mary E.; Martha J.; William T., Rachel E.; and John C.—see below:

1820 & 1830 Censuses – William is in his father’s household in Ohio Co., VA.

1840 Census – William is not found with certainty. He might be living in the household of David Hosack in Ohio Co., VA (his father-in-law, father of 1<sup>st</sup> wife Elizabeth Hosack).

**First wife Elizabeth (Hosack) died 1840-1843? William then married, 1844, Jane McCormick?**

1850 Adams, Coshocton Co., OH 13 Nov 1850 (p. 9 of 34)

<b>William Patterson</b>	35 [1815] VA	farmer
Jane “	32 [1818] OH	
Sarah A. “	5 [1845] OH	
Mary E. “	2 [1848] OH	

1860 P.O. Bakersville, Adams, Coshocton Co., OH 25 July 1860 (24/30)

<b>John McFadden</b>	79 [1781] PA	[no occ]
Martha “	78 [1782] MD	
<b>Wm. Patterson</b>	45 [1815] VA	farmer
Jane “	42 [1818] OH	
Sarah “	13 [1847] OH	
Mary “	12 [1848] OH	
Martha “	8 [1852] OH	
William “	6 [1854] OH	
Rachel “	3 [1857] OH	

1870 Census – Cannot find William

1880 Knoxville, Marion Co., IA 17 July 1880 (36-37/63)

<b>William Patterson</b>	65 WVA PA WVA	farmer
Sarah A. “, dau	?? OH WVA OH	
Martha J. “, dau	27 OH WVA OH	
William T. “, son	25 OH WVA OH	
Rachel E. “, dau	22 OH WVA OH	
John C. “, son	18 OH WVA OH	

1900 Census – William is not found in Marion Co., IA. Allegedly, he died 1898.

Children of William T. Patterson (w/two wives?):

- A. ?Alexander Patterson?** – some undocumented trees show that Alexander was a son with first wife Elizabeth Hosack; Alexander died in infancy.  
*Children with second wife Jane (McCormick?), per censuses:*
- B. Sarah A. Patterson** b. 1845-1847 (*censuses*); per info posted on findagrave 3/3/12 by Luella Hinrichsen; accessed 3 Aug 2014, Sarah was b. 4 Apr 1846 & she d. 18 Oct 1919; she is buried in Pawnee City Cemetery, Pawnee Co, NE, next to her father William.
- C. Mary E Patterson** b. abt. 1848 (*censuses*); m. \_\_\_\_ McConnell (*CP*)
- D. Martha J. Patterson** b. 1852-1853 (*censuses*)
- E. William Thomas Patterson** b. 1854; d. 1922 (*birth & death dates from Tiffany Hart*); m. Venna Mary Morrow (his 1<sup>st</sup> cousin’s daughter; Venna was daughter of Sarah Elizabeth, daughter of James b. 1807 (see above) who was the brother of William b. 1815).

1860 & 1880 Censuses – William T. is in his father William’s household (not found in 1870).

1900 Plum Creek, Pawnee Co., NE 18 June 1900 (p. 11 of 17)

<b>Wm. Patterson</b>	45 b. May 1855 OH VA OH m. 18 yrs	farmer
Venna M. “, wife	40 b. Apr 1860 OH OH OH m. 18 yrs	9 children, all living
Lulu May “, dau	17 b. May 1883 NE OH OH	
Anna B. “, dau	14 b. Apr 1886 NE OH OH	
Alice E. “, dau	13 b. Apr 1887 NE OH OH	
Earl M. “, son	11 b. Sept 1898 NE OH OH	
Paul L. “, son	9 b. May 1891 NE OH OH	
Venna R. “, dau	7 b. Mar 1893 NE OH OH	
Melvin D. “, son	5 b. Nov 1894 NE OH OH	
Evan B. “, son	1 b. Feb 1899 NE OH OH [twin]	
Evaline G. “, dau	1 b. Feb 1899 NE OH OH [twin]	

**Between 1900-1910, William moved to Idaho:**

1910 Nampa, Canyon Co., ID 29 Apr 1910 (p. 24 of 42)

**William T. Patterson** 56 OH WVA OH m. 28 yrs farmer  
 Venna M. “, wife 50 OH OH OH m. 28 yrs 9 children, 8 living [son Evan died]  
 Lulla M. “, dau 26 NE OH OH single teacher  
 Anna Belle “, dau 25 NE OH OH single [no occ]  
 Alice E. “, dau 23 NE OH OH single teacher  
 Earl M. “, son 21 NE OH OH single  
 Paul L. “, son 19 NE OH OH single  
 Venna R. “, dau 17 NE OH OH single  
 Melvin D. “, son 14 NE OH OH  
 Evelyn G. “, dau 11 NE OH OH

1920 Nampa, Canyon Co., ID 3 Feb 1920 (p. 60 of 61)

**William Patterson** 64 OH WVA OH [no occ]  
 Venna M. “, wife 60 OH OH OH  
 Lulu “, dau 35 NE OH OH single teacher  
 Anna B. “, dau 34 NE OH OH single no occ  
 Venna “, dau 27 NE OH OH single Asst. supt. schools  
 Evelyn “, dau 20 NE OH OH single stenographer

**William died 1922; wife Venna died 1925.**

1930 Census - In 1930, William and Venna’s son Paul (widower) heads a household in Nampa; he is living with his son Ralph and his unmarried sisters Annabelle and Lulu.

Per family records of Tiffany Hart, William Thomas & Venna Mary (Morrow) Patterson had the nine children listed below (and this info agrees with censuses). Birth dates, death dates, names of spouses and marriage dates below come from the “Wright Finney Wood” public tree at ancestry.com, unless otherwise noted.

1. **Lula May Patterson** b. 11 May 1883 in Pawnee City, Pawnee Co., NE; d. \_\_ Mar 1978 in Nampa, Canyon Co., ID; never married. Per Tiffany: “an unmarried teacher.”
2. **Anna Belle Patterson** b. 11 Apr 1885 in Pawnee City, Pawnee Co., NE (*1900 census shows b. Apr 1886?*); d. \_\_\_\_; no further info.
3. **Alice Edna Patterson** b. 13 Apr 1887 in Burchard, Pawnee Co., NE; d. \_\_ Aug 1972 in Nampa, Canyon Co., ID; m. Merle Ethan Pinkerton (1882-1976) on 26 Oct 1915 in Nampa, Canyon Co., ID. Spouse name agrees with Tiffany’s info. Five children shown on the “Wright Finney Wood” tree: Winifred Lucile (1916-1976); William Franklin (1917-1917); Robert Bales (1919-1943); James Stanley (1920-2008); and Lloyd Morrow (1921-2002).
4. **Earl Morrow Patterson** b. 30 Sept 1888 in Burchard, Pawnee Co., NE; d. 2 May 1955 in Nampa, Canyon Co., ID; m. Lucile Alvira Colvin on 20 Sept 1917, in Nampa, Canyon Co., ID. (Spouse name agrees with Tiffany’s info.) Children shown on the tree: one son (“Private”) and Robert Colvin Patterson (1928-2008). **Note:** A photo of Robert Colvin Patterson was posted on this tree by the author of the tree. My guess is

that the author descends from Earl Morrow Patterson through son Robert Colvin Patterson.

5. **Paul LaVern Patterson** b. 22 ay 1891 in Burchard, Pawnee Co. NE; d. 9 July 1984 in Nampa, Canyon Co., ID; m. Neva Alice Smythe on 27 Dec 1917 in Nampa, Canyon Co., ID. (Spouse agrees with Tiffany's info.) One son shown on the tree ("private").
6. **Venna Rachel Patterson** b. 27 Mar 1893 in Burchard, Pawnee Co., NE; d. \_\_ Jan 1982 in Nampa, Canyon Co., ID. Per Tiffany: "remained unmarried and was a missionary to Egypt soon after her mother's death."
7. **Melvin Dales Patterson** [Tiffany's great-grandfather] b. 7 Nov 1896 in Burchard, Pawnee Co., NE (b. 1895 per Tiffany); d. Sept 1973 in Caldwell, Canyon Co., ID (agrees w/Tiffany's info); . 1973; m. Verna Aleda Kohli on 16 Sept 1919 in Nampa, Canyon Co., ID (agrees w/Tiffany's info). Tiffany mentioned just one child, daughter Ellen (Tiffany's) grandmother; but the "Wright Finney Wood" tree list six children: Leighton D. (1921-1943); Roland (1922-1922); Ronald (1922-1922); Herbert Bruce (1925-1982); Eleanor (1927-1994); and Ellen (1927-2005).
8. **Evan Patterson (twin)** b. Feb 1899 (*1900 census*) - not listed on Wright Finney Wood" tree, but included in Tiffany's info; also listed in William's 1900 Pawnee Co., NE household; Evan died 1900-1910, per censuses.
9. **Evelyn Patterson (twin)** b. Feb 1899 (*1900 census*) – not listed on Wright Finney Wood" tree, but included in Tiffany's info; listed in William's 1900, 1910 & 1920 households.

*Continuing with the children of William & Jane (McCormick?) Patterson:*

- F. **Rachel E Patterson** b. 1857-1858 (*censuses*); m. \_\_\_ Gulinger (*CP*)
- G. **John C. Patterson** b. abt. 1862 (*1880 census*); d. \_\_\_; per Tiffany's info, John C. m. Leila Morrow (sister of Venna Morrow who married John C.'s brother William). In 1910 John C. heads a household in Conejos Co., Colorado. He has 3 sons, all born in Colorado: Knox (b. abt. 1890); Frank M. (b. abt. 1896); and Roy F.H. (b. abt. 1905). The "Wright Finney Wood Tree" public tree at ancestry.com has much specific information about John and his family. The only sources cited are censuses, which don't explain the specific birth dates, nor the specific marriage date. All the info on this tree is probably correct, but it should be stressed that it is not documented. The tree shows: John Calvin Patterson b. 23 Apr 1861 in Coshocton, Coshocton Co., OH; d. May 1944; on 23 Apr 1887, in Pawnee City, Pawnee Co., NE, John m. Leila Aura Morrow (she b. 17 Mar 1863 in Mason, Warren Co., OH, daughter of Jeremiah G. & Sarah Elizabeth (Patterson) Morrow & Leila d. 1 June 1939). Children:
  1. **Knox Fleming Patterson** b. 12 Feb 1890 in Alamosa, Alamosa Co., CO; d. 12 July 1853 in Mendocino, CA; m. on 14 Mar 1913 in Alamosa, CO, Ethel Lorraine Manning (she b. 23 Nov 1890 in La Jara, Conejos Co., CO

& she d. \_\_\_\_). One son shown: Chester Hopper Patterson (1913-1985) & one daughter (“Private”).

2. **Frank Morrow Patterson** b. 10 May 1895 in Alamosa, Alamosa Co., CO; d. 21 Sept 1978 in Hughson, Stanislaus, CA; m. 14 Oct 1921 in Fort Collins, Larimer Co., CO, Margaret Milne (she b. 20 Feb 1885 in Lockport, Will Co., IL & she d. abt. 1986). Four children shown, all sons: James William (1923-1923); John Morrow (1924-1996); Frank Milne (1926-2005); and Robert Maitland (1928-1930).
3. **Roy Frederick Patterson** b. 10 Apr 1905 in Alamosa, Alamosa, CO; d. \_\_\_\_ Jan 1976 in Fort Collins, Larimer Co., CO; m. 11 Nov 1939 to “Private.” No further information.

*Continuing with the children of Thomas & Sarah (Craig) Patterson:*

- VI. **JOHN PATTERSON** b. **6 Apr 1818** in VA (later WVA) (*birth date per DB; birth date on gravestone has been transcribed as “8” Apr 1818; DB has no other info about John besides this birth date; birth location per censuses*; d. **19 July 1907**; buried in Ainsworth Cemetery, Ainsworth, Washington Co., IA (*gravestone—see below*); m. **Mary C. Maxwell** (*HGP lists wife as “Mary Maxwell”; CP listed wife simply as “Mary C.”; gravestone shared with wife shows: “Mary C. Patterson [born] Dec. 9, 1822 [died] Feby. 12, 1899*). *Note: Mary’s middle initial on her findagrave.com page is “G”—an error.*





*Photo posted 11/1/10 on findagrave.com by Wm. Boileau*

CP lists 6 children (without birth dates or any other info): Craig, Milo, Emily (m. \_\_\_ Thompson), John, Della & Lamont. CP notes that John resided in “Washington Co., Iowa.” Censuses show that John and Mary C. (Maxwell) Patterson had 9 children—3 more than the 6 children listed by CP.

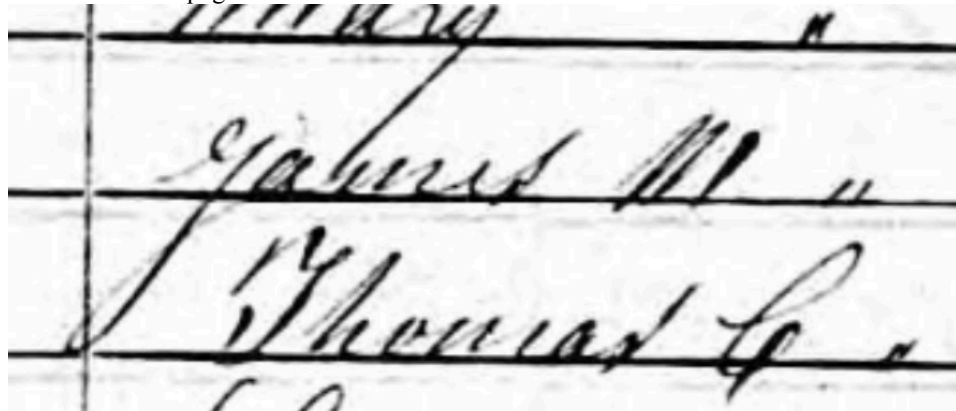
1820, 1830 & 1840 Censuses – John is in his father’s Ohio Co., VA (WVA) household.

**Between 1849 (when daughter Sarah was born) and Sept 1850 (when son Milo was born), John moved from Virginia (later West Virginia) to Illinois:**

1850 Twp. not stated, Peoria Co., IL 26 Oct 1850 (p. 174 of 288)

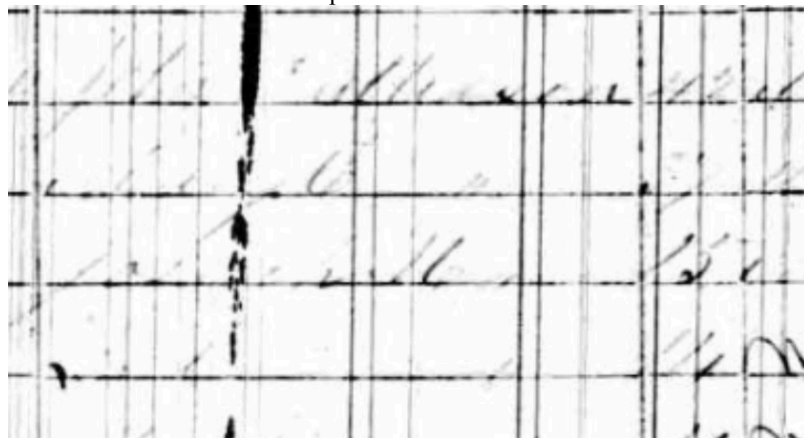
<b>John Patterson</b>	32 [1818] VA	farmer
Mary “	26 [1824] VA	
James [M.?] “	6 [1844] VA	
Thomas C. [Craig] “	4 [1846] VA	
Sarah [G.? Z.?] “	2 [1848] VA	
Milo W. “	1/12 [Sept 1850] IL	

**NOTE:** There is no doubt that the oldest son above is “James”—not “Joseph.” Here is the name as recorded on this page:



**Censuses show that between 1855 (when daughter Mary was born in IL) and 1858 (when son John was born in IA), John moved from Peoria Co., IL to Washington Co., IA.**

**NOTE:** Ancestry.com’s scan the 1860 census of Washington CO., IA is nearly unreadable. Joseph’s son has been indexed as “Joseph M.” Is this correct? Could it be “James M.??



Genealogy.com's scan of this same page is MUCH better, and the name of the oldest son is clearly recorded as "Joseph":

40	John Patterson	42
	Mary C.	37
	Joseph M.	15
	T.C.	14
	M.W.	10
	Emily	5
	John A.	2

1860 Jackson, Washington Co., IA 26 July 1860 (p. 16 of 16)

<b>John Patterson</b>	42 [1818] VA	farmer
Mary C. "	37 [1823] VA	
Joseph M. "	15 [1845] VA	
T.C. " [male]	14 [1846] VA	
M.W. " [male]	10 [1850] IA	
Emily "	5 [1855] IA [IL]	<i>This must be Mary E. (Mary Emily)</i>
John A. "	2 [1858] IA	

1870 P.O. Lexington, Highland, Washington Co., IA 11 Aug 1870 (p. 8 of 19)

<b>John Patterson</b>	52 [1818] VA	farmer
[Marg?] "	47 [1823] VA	
Milo [W.? N.?] "	20 [1850] VA	
Mary E. "	15 [1855] IL	
John A. "	12 [1858] IA	
Albert L. "	9 [1861] IA	
Della B. "	7 [1863] IA	
Lamon [sic] "	1 [1869] IA [male]	

1880 Highland, Washington Co., IA 15 June 1880 (p. 15 of 18)

<b>John Patterson</b>	62 [1818] VA PA PA	farmer
Mary ", wife	58 [1822] VA VA VA	
Craig ", son	33 [1847] VA VA VA	farmer
Albert ", son	19 [1861] IA VA VA	farmer
Della ", dau	17 [1863] IA VA VA	
Lamont ", son	11 [1869] IA VA VA	

**Wife Mary died 1899.**

1900 Highland, Washington Co., IA [no date] (11 of 15)

<b>John Patterson</b>	[age ?] b. Apr 1818 WVA WVA WVA wid	farmer
Thomas C. ", son	53 b. July 1846 WVA WVA WVA	farmer
Della B. ", dau	37 b. Apr 1863 IA WVA WVA	single

**John died 1907.**

Censuses show that John and Mary (Maxwell) Patterson had 9 children:

- A. James? Joseph? M. Patterson** (name is recorded as “James” on 1850 census, and as “Joseph” on 1860 census) **b. 1844 VA** (*1850 census*); **d. \_\_\_\_**. Not included on CP’s list of children. No further info. Investigate the possibility that he died in the Civil War?
- B. Thomas Craig Patterson b. 26 July 1846; d. 27 July 1900**; buried in Ainsworth Cemetery, Ainsworth, Washington Co., IA (*birth & death dates from findagrave.com; note on his page states: “info from WPA-1930’s graves registration survey”*); born in VA (now WVA) (*censuses*); still single in 1930 when he was living with his married sister, Mary Thompson; apparently he **never married**.
- C. Sarah Patterson b. 1848 VA** (*census*). Not included in CP’s list of children. Sarah probably died young, as she is listed in the 1850 household, but not in the 1860 household.
- D. Milo W. [Weston?] Patterson b. 17 June 1850** (*gravestone; see photo at findagrave.com*); b. in IL (*census*); **d. 22 Mar 1921**; buried in Ainsworth Cemetery, Ainsworth, Washington Co., IA (*gravestone; see photo posted 10/18/10 at findagrave.com by Wm. Boileau*). Milo m. Mary E. \_\_\_\_ (b. 5 June 1854; d. 2 Sept 1932) (*gravestone*). **Note:** It is recorded on the 1900 and 1910 censuses that wife Mary had just 5 children. Censuses show that Milo had 9 children. Was Mary Milo’s second wife? Several undocumented public trees at ancestry.com show that “Milo Weston Patterson” married Ellen Hawkins, who was the mother of first-born child Otto. **NOTE:** In July 2009 I corresponded with Jacqui Patterson, whose husband is a direct descendant of Milo. Jacqui owns the “Jacqui’s Family Tree” at ancestry.com, and information on her tree comes from family records. If information below concerning Milo’s children comes from this tree, I’ve noted the source as “JP.”  
1850, 1860 & 1870 Censuses – Milo is living in his father’s household.

1880 Washington, Washington Co., IA 10-11 June 1880 (p. 12 of 23)

<b>M. W. Patterson</b>	29 [b. 1851] IL VA VA	farmer
Mary E. “, wife	24 [b. 1856] VT NY VT	
Otto “, son	3 [b. 1877] IA IL VT	
Lullu [ <i>sic</i> ] “, dau	1 [b. 1879] IA IL VT	

1900 Cedar, Washington Co., IA 2 June 1900 (pp 2-3 of 15)

<b>Milo W. Patterson</b>	[age?] b. June 1851 [error] IL VA VA m. 24 yrs	farmer
Mary “, wife	[age?] b. June 1854 VT VT VT m. 24 yrs	5 children, 5 living [ <i>sic</i> ]
Otto [C.?] “, son	22 b. Nov 1878 IA IL VT	
Lulu E. “, dau	21 b. Dec 1879 IA IL VT	
Walter A. “, son	18 b. June 1882 IA IL VT	
Florence “, dau	13 b. July 1887 IA IL VT	[twin]
Cora “, dau	13 b. July 1887 IA IL VT	[twin]
Fredric E. “, son	19 b. Feb 1881 IA PA NY	farm laborer
John [D.?] “, son	17 b. May 1883 IA PA NY	farm laborer
Grace F. “, dau	13 b. Aug 1886 IA PA NY	
Bessie F. “, dau	12 b. July 1888 IA PA NY	

Lewis J. White, bro 20 b. Dec 1879 OH OH OH single farmer (*Could this be wife Mary's bro?*)  
 Eunice K. White, sis 19 b. Apr 1881 OH OH OH single (*Could this be wife Mary's sister?*)  
*Note: Milo's wife, Mary, had only 5 children. Who was the mother of the 4 other children?*

1910 Cedar, Washington Co., IA 28 Apr 1910 (p. 14 of 18)

**Milo W. Patterson** 57 [b. 1853-error] IL VA VA m. 34 yrs farmer  
 Mary E. “, wife 55 [b. 1855] VT VT VT 5 children, all living

*Note: Previous household headed by Milo's son, Otto.*

1920 Cedar, Washington Co., IA 28 Feb 1920 (5 of 13)

**Milo W. Patterson** 69 [1851] IL WVA WV A farmer

Mary E. “, wife 65 [1855] VT VT VT

Harold W. “, gr-son 7 [1913] IA IA IA

*Note: Son Otto's household is on same page.*

#### **Milo died 1921.**

1930 Cedar, Wash. Co., IA 25 Apr 1930 (12/13)

**Mary E. Patterson** 76 VT VT VT widow

Harold W. “, gr-son 17 IA IA IA

#### **Wife Mary died 1932.**

Censuses above show that Milo had nine children: Otto, Lulu, Frederick, Walter, John, Grace, Florence, Cora and Bessie. **IF** it's true that Milo's wife Mary E. had just five children (as stated on the 1900 and 1910 censuses), then the last five (John b. 1883, Grace b. 1886, Florence b. 1887, Cora b. 1887 and Bessie b. 1888) were Mary E.'s children. And **IF** it's true that Otto's mother was Ellen Hawkins (as undocumented trees claim), then was Milo's first wife, Ellen Hawkins, would be the mother of the first four children (Otto b. 1878, Lulu b. 1879, Frederick b. 1881 and Walter b. 1882)? That would make sense EXCEPT for the fact that the 1880 census shows Milo already married to “Mary E.” How to explain this? All I can think of is that in 1880 Milo's wife, “Mary E.” was actually Mary ELLEN Hawkins, who died 1880-1882, after which Milo married, 1882-1883, another woman named Mary, who had the middle initial “E.,” and who was the mother of John b. 1883. Whether Milo married twice is an unsolved mystery. All we know is that the nine children below were listed on censuses as Milo's sons and daughters.

Censuses and JP's info give us the names of 9 children of Milo Patterson (with two wives?):

- 1. Otto C. [Claude?] Patterson** b. Nov 1878 IA (*1900 census; but WWI Draft Registration shows birth date of 6 Nov 1877*). “James” tree at ancestry.com gives his full name as “Otto Claude Patterson,” born 6 Nov 1877; d. 12 Jan 1937 in Washington Co., IA. **Important note:** In 2009 I found “Jeb's Tree”—a public tree at ancestry.com. I contacted “jebbright” 7/18/09 asking for sources of his information, but never got a reply. I believe that since 2009 “jebbright” changed the name of his

tree to “James.” (The author of the 2009 tree, and the author of the “James” tree is “jebbright.”) These trees begin with Milo Patterson b 17 June 1850 in Peoria, IL (no death date). Milo’s wife is “Ellen Hawkins” (no info about her). Just one child is shown on this tree: Otto Claude Patterson (1877-1937). Otto married Cassie Gertrude Stump (1882-1962) on 26 Feb 1902, and they had 12 children. All 12 children are listed on this tree, with specific birth and death dates. Though this tree is undocumented, I would guess that the owner of the tree descends from Otto, and that the info in the tree comes from family records. All information below concerning Otto and his children comes from this undocumented tree, unless otherwise noted.

Children of Otto C. & Cassie Gertrude (Stump) Patterson:

- a. **Mary Annetta Patterson** b. 6 Jan 1904; d. \_\_\_\_; m. Thomas M. Harvey on 26 May 1922 in Muscatine, IA
- b. **John K. Patterson** b. 23 July 1905 in Washington Co., IA; d. 29 Sept 1986 in Washington Co., IA; m. Mabel Bush on 15 June 1926 in Burlington, IA
- c. **Mildred Irene Patterson** b. 1 Oct 1906 in Washington Co., IA; d. 10 July 1995 in Washington Co., IA; m. \_\_\_\_ (“Private”) on 1 Dec 1950 in Waterloo, IA
- d. **Fern Elizabeth Patterson** b. 10 May 1908 in Washington Co., IA; d. 23 July 1983 in Norfolk, NE; m. Glen Crayne on 12 June 1928
- e. **Milo Maxwell Patterson** b. 12 Sept 1909 in Washington Co., IA; d. 5 Sept 1966 in Washington Co., IA; m. \_\_\_\_ (“Private”) on 30 Sept 1931
- f. **Allen Lamont Patterson** b. 13 Jan 1911; d. 16 Dec 1984 in Whittier, CA; m. \_\_\_\_ (“Private”) on 23 Oct 1831, in Monmouth, IL
- g. **Harold Whyett Patterson** b. 25 Sept 1912; d. 10 June 1971 in Waterloo, IA; m. \_\_\_\_ (“Private”) on 24 Dec 1931 in Washington Co., IA. *Note:* He is the “Harold W.” found living in his grandfather Milo’s household in 1920, and in his grandmother Mary’s household in 1930.
- h. **Martha Patterson** [not on the “James” tree, but listed as a daughter on the 1920 and 1930 censuses] b. abt. 1914 (*censuses*)
- i. **Esther Alice Patterson** b. 24 Apr 1917 in Washington Co., IA; d. 8 Nov 1974 in Fairfield, IA; m. Gerald Dickinson (1912-1978) on 6 Jan 1938 in Washington Co., IA
- j. **Edward Patterson** b. 25 Oct 1924; d. 23 Sept 1928
- k. **Daughter Patterson (“private”) Esther Patterson**
- l. **Daughter Patterson (“private”) Edith G. Patterson**
- m. **Daughter Patterson (“private”) Helen G. Patterson**

*Continuing with the children of Milo Patterson (w/2 wives?):*

2. **Lulu E. Patterson** b. Dec 1879 IA (*1900 census*)
3. **Frederick E. Patterson** b. Feb 1881 IA (*1900 census*)

4. **Walter Anson Patterson** b. 8 June 1881 (*WWI Draft registration; but 1900 census shows June 1882*; d. 13 Dec 1945 (JP); m. Clara E. Fleming on 15 Mar 1905 (JP). Per JP, Walter & Clara (Fleming) Patterson had two sons (“private” and James W.). Censuses confirm that they had 2 sons—James W. and Willard D.

1900 Census – Walter is in his father’s household.

1910 Cedar, Washington Co., IA 2 May 1910 (p. 17 of 18)

<b>Walter A. Patterson</b>	28 [1882] IA IL VT	m. 5 yrs	farmer
Clara E. “, wife	27 [1883] IA OH OH	m. 5 yrs	1 child, 1 living
James W. “, son	1/12 [1910] IA IA IA		
Frank M. Fleming, fath-law	65 [1845] OH VA VA		

1920 Cedar, Washington Co., IA 23 Feb 1920 (1-2 of 13)

<b>Walter A. Patterson</b>	38 IA ? ? ?	farmer
Clara E. “, wife	36 IA OH OH	
James W. “, son	10 IA IA IA	
Frank M. Fleming, fath-law	74 OH VA VA	widowed

1930 Cedar, Washington Co., IA 16 Apr 1930 (3 of 13)

<b>Walt A. Patterson</b>	49 IA IL VT	m. age 24	farmer
Clara E. “, wife	47 IA OH OH	m. age 22	
James W. “, son	20 IA IA IA	single	farm laborer
Willard D. “, son	5 IA IA IA		
Frank M. Flemming, fath-law	85 OH VA TN	widowed	

Walter A. & Clara E. (Fleming) Patterson had two sons:

- a. **James Walter Patterson** b. 28 Mar 1910 in Washington Co., IA; d. 3 Nov 1997 in Wellman, Washington Co., IA; m. Wilma Lucille Foster (she b. 4 Feb 1911 in Washington Co., IA, dau of Ralph & Anna B. (Brown) Foster; Wilma d. 17 Sept 2010 in Siloam Springs, Benton Co., AR). All foregoing info comes from JP & is confirmed in James’ obituary. Only one child is shown on JP’s tree: “Private.” James’ obit, published in the 4 Nov 1997 issue of the *Washington Evening Journal* supplies his birth date, the names of his parents, and his wife’s maiden name. Four surviving sons are named in this obit: James, Donald, Robert and Marion.
- **James W. “Pat” Patterson** – “lived in Lowell, AR (JP)
  - **Donald Duane Patterson** – “lived in Siloam Springs, AR (JP); per JP, “Duane” had son Brian James Patterson
  - **Robert “Bob” Patterson** – “pastor living in New Mexico” (JP)
  - **Marion Patterson [son]** – “living in California” (JP)
- b. **Willard Duncan Patterson** b. about 1925 (*1930 census*)

*Continuing with the children of Milo Patterson (w/2 wives?):*

5. **John D. Patterson** b. May 1883 IA (*1900 census*)

6. **Grace F. Patterson** b. Aug 1886 IA (*1900 census*)
7. **Florence Patterson (twin)** b. July 1887 IA (*1900 census*)
8. **Cora Patterson (twin)** b. July 1887 IA (*1900 census*)
9. **Bessie F. Patterson** b. July 1888 IA (*1900 census*)

*Continuing with the children of John & Mary (Maxwell) Patterson:*

- E. Mary Emily Patterson b. 1855 IL** (*census*). CP lists her as “Emily Thompson,” indicating she married a man of the surname Thompson. Per Washington Co., IA marriage records, Mary E. Patterson **m. David Thompson** on 11 Feb 1873. Mary E. Thompson (1855-1934), wife of David Thompson (1848-1932), is buried in Ainsworth Cemetery (*photo of shared gravestone posted 11/1/10 on findagrave.com by Wm. Boileau*). David & Mary Thompson are found on censuses in Washington Co., IA 1880 through 1930. Censuses show two children: daughter Alpharetta (b. June 1876) and son R. Lee (b. June 1883).
- F. John A. Patterson b. 26 Aug 1857; d. 29 Dec 1918;** buried Ainsworth Cemetery, Washington Co., IA (*birth & death dates posted on findagrave.com; note posted there: “info from WPA-1930’s Graves Registration survey”*)
- G. Albert Lee Patterson b. 20 May 1861; d. 12 Aug 1908;** buried Ainsworth Cemetery, Washington Co., IA (*birth & death dates from photo of gravestone posted 10/18/10 at findagrave.com by Wm. Boileau*). Albert married Ida M. Pratt (b. 1 June 1866; d. 2 Jan 1935) (*deduced from gravestone inscription of stone Ida shares with Albert at Ainsworth Cemetery*). Albert is not on CP’s list of children.
- H. Della B. Patterson b. 14 Apr 1863** (*gravestone*) in IA (*census*); d. 6 Sept 1827, unmarried (*gravestone, shared with parents*).
- I. Lamont Patterson b. 21 Jan 1869** (*gravestone*) in IA (*census*); d. 19 Nov 1899 (*gravestone, shared with parents*); it does not appear that he ever married.

*Continuing with the children of Thomas & Sarah (Craig) Patterson:*

- VII. SARAH PATTERSON b. 18 Jan 1824; d. 23 Jan 1900** (*birth & death dates from DB*); m. 1855 Joseph McCleery (HGP; CP also shows she m. Joseph McCleery, and lived in Marshalltown, Marshal Co., IA). *Commemorative Biographical Record of Washington County, Pennsylvania* (Chicago: J.H. Beers & Co., 1893), p. 400, states that Joseph McCleery, son of James & Catherine (Forbes) McCleery, “married Sarah Patterson in 1855, and in 1870 moved to Marshall county, Iowa, thence to Holt county, Neb.” Censuses confirm their residence in Iowa and Nebraska (see further). CP lists 2 children: Owen Lovejoy & Newton; and these children are indeed listed in Joseph McCleery’s household on censuses. Censuses show two other children not listed by any other researcher, to my knowledge: Sons Charles (b. about 1858) and John (b. about June 1860). These two sons evidently died young, as they are not seen in Joseph McCleery’s 1870 household.

1830 & 1840 Censuses – Sarah is in her father’s household in Ohio Co., VA (now WVA).

1850 Census – Sarah is living with her mother & bro Joseph in Ohio Co., VA (now WVA).  
**Sarah married Joseph McCleery 1855.**

1860 West Finley, Washington Co., PA (11-12 Sept 1860 4/37)

<b>Joseph McCleary</b>	36 [1824] PA	farmer
Sarah P. “	36 [1824] PA	
Charles S.. “	2 [1858] PA	
John “	3/12 [b. abt. June 1860] PA	
Catharine McCleary	74 [1786] PA	<b>Joseph’s mother, Catherine (Forbes) McCleery</b>

1870 LeGrand, Marshall Co., IA [no date] (p. 23 of 39)

<b>Joseph McClary</b>	46 [1824] PA	farmer
Sarah P. “	46 [1824] WVA	
Owen L. “	5 [1865] PA	
Newton Craig “	4 [1866] PA	

1880 Inmans Grove, Holt Co., NE – June 1880 (3 of 5)

<b>Joseph McClery</b> [sic]	56 [1824] PA	Ireland PA	farmer
Sarah P. “, wife	56 [1824] PA	PA PA	[sic]
Owen L. “, son	16 [1864] PA	PA PA	
Newton C. “, son	14 [1866] PA	PA PA	

1893 Holt Co., NE Farmers & Business list

**J. and S.P. McLeery** “of Inamn” are listed

**Sarah died 1900.** It is not known when her husband, Joseph, died—but he’s not on the 1900 census.

Censuses show that Joseph & Sarah (Patterson) McCleery had four children:

- A. Charles S. McCleery** b. abt. 1858 PA (*1860 census*); evidently died young
- B. John McCleery** b. abt. June 1860 PA (*1860 census*); evidently died young
- C. Owen L. McLeery** b. July 1864 (*1900 census*); d. \_\_\_\_ (after 1930, per censuses); m. about 1887 Ella A. \_\_\_\_ (*1900 census*). In 1990 Owen lived in Howard Co., IA; in 1910 he lived in York Co., NE; in 1920 he lived in Jackson Co., MO; in 1930 he lived in Johnson Co., KA. Censuses show he had children: Myrtle (b. Feb 1889); Ethel (b. Dec 1895); Lucila (b. Dec 1897); Harold (b. abt. 1901); and Gladys (b. abt. 1904).
- D. Newton Craig McLeary** b. abt. 1866 PA (*censuses*); d. 15 Feb 1893; buried in Inman Cemetery, Inman, Holt Co., NE (*see photo of his gravestone posted 4/14/13 on findagrave.com by “Linda W.”*). Newton is the “Nute McCleary” reported in the 16 Feb 1893 issue of the newspaper, *The Fronteir*, to have been killed in an accident on 14 Feb 1893. According to this article, he and another young man attempted to cross the train tracks as a train approached and were caught up in the snow plow attached to the front of the engine. “The deceased were highly respected citizens of Inman where their parents now reside.” It does not appear that Newton ever married.



*Continuing with the children of Thomas & Sarah (Craig) Patterson:*

**VIII. JOSEPH REYNOLDS PATTERSON** b. **3 Feb 1828** (birth date from DB; HGP also shows b. 1828); d. **30 Aug 1877** in Oskaloosa, IA (death date & death location from DB; HGP also shows d. 1877). Joseph married **Nancy Truesdale Hosack** (DB gives marriage date of 23 Mar 1853 in Ohio Co., VA; HGP gives marriages date of 23 Feb 1853.) DB & HGP show that Nancy was the daughter of David & Nancy (Truesdale) Hosack. DB shows Joseph's wife Nancy was b. 11 Nov 1828 in West Alexander PA & d. 29 June 1907 in Monmouth, IL. HGP shows Joseph's wife Nancy was born 1825 and died 1877. DB's birth and death dates for Nancy appear to be the correct ones—see censuses DB lists children: Frank (b. 1854); Laura (b. 1856); Willard (b. 1858); Florabel (b. 1863); and Clement (b. 1869). CP lists children (no birth dates): Nancy, Laura, Willard, Florabel and Clement and states that Joseph resided in "Askaloosa [Oskaloosa], Mahaska Co., Iowa." It is recorded on the 1900 census that Joseph's wife Nancy had only 4 children (see below); and, indeed, only four children are listed on the censuses: Laura, Willard, Flora/Florabelle and Clement. It maybe be that Nancy J., shown as a daughter on CP's info, is an error. As for son Frank (listed as a child only in DB's info), DB states that Frank was b. Aug 1854 in Ohio Co., WVA; d. Nov 1854 in Ohio Co., WVA; and is buried in West Alexander, PA, "between his grandparents Thomas and Sarah." However, a listing of burials in this Old Presbyterian Cemetery (<http://www.easternusresearch.com/easternusresearch/cemet/northLibCem.html>) shows Thomas and Sarah buried there, but no Frank Patterson.

1830 & 1840 Censuses – Joseph is in his father's Ohio Co., VA (now WVA) household.

1850 Census – Joseph heads a household in Ohio Co., VA (now WVA); living with his widowed mother, Sarah, and his sister Sarah.

1860 P.O. Dallas, Twp. not stated, Ohio Co., VA 13 July 1860 (91/105)

<b>Joseph R. Patterson</b>	32 [1828] VA	farmer
Nancy T. "	32 [1828] VA	
Laura V. "	4 [1856] VA	
William <i>[sic]</i> H. "	2 [1858] VA	

1870 P.O. Claysville, Donegal, Wash. Co., PA 7/22/1870 (p. 10 of 45)

<b>Joseph R. Patterson</b>	42 [1828] VA	farmer
Nancy T. "	41 [1829] VA	
Laura V. "	14 [1856] VA	
William <i>[sic]</i> H. "	12 [1858] VA	
Flora B. "	7 [1863] VA	
Clement "	1 [1869] PA [sic]	

1880 Oskaloosa, Mahaska Co., IA 9 June 1880 (p. 14 of 27)

<b>Nancy T. Patterson</b>	51 [1829] WVA	WVA	WVA	widow
Laura V. ", dau	24 [1856] WVA	WVA	WVA	single
Willard H. ", son	22 [1858] WVA	WVA	WVA	single

F. Belle “, dau 17 [1863] WVA WVA WVA single  
 Clement F. “, son 11 [1869] WVA WVA WVA single  
1900 Oskaloosa, Mahaska Co., IA 12 June 1900 (42/47)

**Nancy T. Patterson** 71 b. Nov 1828 WVA WVA PA Widow; **4 children, 4 living**  
 Laura P. Gilchrist [*sic*] 44 b. Apr 1856 WVA WVA WVA Widow; 1 child, none living

Joseph Reynolds & Nancy T. (Hosack) Patterson had the following children:

- A. ?Frank Patterson?** b. \_\_ Aug 1854 in Ohio Co., VA (now WVA); d. \_\_ Nov 1854 in Ohio Co., VA (now WVA); buried in Old Presbyterian Cemetery (a/k/a North Liberty Cemetery) in West Alexander, Washington Co., PA. (All info from DB.)
- B. Laura Virginia Patterson** b. 15 Apr 1856 in Ohio Co., VA (now WVA); d. 24 Oct 1935 in Whittier, CA; buried Forest Cemetery, Oskaloosa, IA; m. 10 Nov 1881 in Oskaloosa, IA, Harry C. Gilchrist (1855-1891). One child: daughter Clair Belle Gilchrist b. 11 Aug 1886 in Earlham, IA; d. 11 Aug 1886 in Earlham, IA; buried Dexter IA. (All foregoing info from DB.)
- C. Rev. Willard Hosack Patterson** b. 4 June 1858 in Ohio Co., VA (now WVA); d. 2 Apr 1930 in Beaver Falls, Beaver Co., PA; buried Forest Cemetery, Oskaloosa, IA; m. 18 June 1890 in Creston, IA, Anna Belle Morrow (she b. 9 Nov 1866 in Platte Co., MO & she d. 13 Mar 1941 in Clarksburg, WVA; buried Forest Cemetery, Oskaloosa, IA). (All foregoing info from DB.) DB shows 4 children, which agrees with censuses: Joseph, Paul, Helen and Ruth.

1860, 1870 & 1880 Censuses – Willard is in his father’s household.

1900 DesMoines, Polk Co., IA 4 June 1900 (p. 4 of 43)

(*ancestry.com has indexed him as “Wm. H. Patterson”*)

**Willd H. Patterson** 42 b. June 1858 VA VA VA m. 10 yrs minister  
 Anna “, wife 33 b. Nov 1866 MO MD OH m. 10 yrs 3 children, all living  
 Joseph C. “, son 8 b. Sept 1891 IA VA MO  
 Paul M. “, son 4 b. Oct 1895 IA VA MO  
 Helen G. “, dau 3 b. Jan 1897 IA VA MO

1910 Princeton, Gibson Co., IL 15 Apr 1910 (p. 1 of 37)

**Willard H. Patterson** 51 WVA WVA WVA m. 19 yrs clergyman  
 Anna B. “, wife 43 MO MD OH m. 19 yrs 4 children, all living  
 Joseph C. “, son 18 IA WVA MO single  
 Paul M. “, son 14 IA WVA MO  
 Helen G. “, dau 13 IA WVA MO  
 Ruth “, dau 4 IN WVA MO

Rev. Willard H. & Anna Belle (Morrow) Patterson had children:

- 1. Joseph Clement Patterson** b. 17 Sept 1891 in Des Moines, IA; d. 5 Mar 1970 in Ft. Pierce, FL; buried Ft. Pierce, FL; m. Mary Olive Irvin. One child, dau Jean Carolyn Patterson who m. Albert Anthony Montenaro. (All info from DB.) In 1930 Joseph heads a household in Lakewood, Cuyahoga Co., OH. Living with him are wife “Olive M.” and daughter Jean C. (born abt. 1923 in IA). Per DB’s info, this daughter was Jean

Carolyn Patterson who married Albert Anthony Montenegro. (No further info provided by DB.)

2. **Paul Morrow Patterson** b. 15 Oct 1895 in Des Moines, IA; d. 8 Nov 1960 in Beaver, PA; m. 25 July 1919 in Rochester, PA, Nell Margaret Parsons (she b. 28 June 1890 in Findley, OH, dau of Solon L. & Bertha (Irvin) Parsons; & she d. 13 May 1971 in Beaver, PA). (All info from DB. Per DB, Paul had son:

a. **Paul Parsons Patterson** b. \_\_; d. \_\_; m. Anna Eunice Abbot. (DB)

3. **Helen Garnett Patterson** b. 24 Jan 1897 in Des Moines, IA; d. 20 Aug 1966; buried in Forest Cemetery, Oskaloosa, IA. Never married. (All info from DB.) DB's note: "**genealogist, and responsible for collecting most of the information included in this tree.**" My note: **This is Helen G. Patterson—"HGP."** In 2009 I contacted the Beaver Co., PA Genealogical Society via e-mail and asked if Helen G. Patterson had left copies of her work with the society. Alice Kern, President, replied, saying that Helen G. Patterson's work was "all over the place" but there were no manuscripts deposited there on Helen G.'s own Patterson ancestors, nor on the Lindquist family of her sister, Ruth Anne (Patterson) Lindquist.

4. **Ruth Anne Patterson** b. 1906-1907 in West Virginia (*censuses*); *DB give no birth date*; d. \_\_; m. Robert Earnest Lindquist & had son James Robert Lindquist who m. Susan Lynne Kirstein. (DB supplies no other info.)

**D. Florabel/Flora Belle Patterson** b. 16 Jan 1863 in Ohio Co., VA (now WVA); d. 21 Dec 1934 in Whittier, CA; buried Forest Cemetery, Oskaloosa, IA; m. Absalom Rosenberger. (All info from DB.)

**E. Clement Finney Patterson** b. 23 Apr 1869 in Washington Co., PA; d. 7 Dec 1952 in Riverside, CA; m 18 Oct 1906 in Omaha, NE, Mary H. Cooper (she b. 8 Jan 1882 in Lancaster Co., PA, daughter of Howard B. & Elizabeth Moore (King) Cooper. (All info from DB.) DB shows just one child, son Alan Hosack Patterson (b. 1920). Censuses show other children:

1870 & 1880 Censuses – Clement is living in his father's household.

1900 Omaha, Douglas Co., NE 4 June 1900 (p. 5 of 25)

**Clem F. Patterson** 31 b. Apr 1869 PA WVA WVA single draftsman  
(Clem is a boarder in household of Robert A. Finley.)

1910 Omaha, Douglas Co., NE 19 Apr 1910 (p. 5 of 37)

**Clement F. Patterson** 40 PA WVA WVA foreman

Mary H. " , wife 28 PA PA PA

Lois B. " , dau 2 NE PA PA

Emily E. " , dau 1 NE PA PA

1920 Riverside, Riverside Co., CA 13 Jan 1920 (16 of 25)

**C.F. Patterson** 50 PA WVA WVA payroll bookkeeper

Mrs. Mary H. 38 PA PA PA

Lois " , dau 12 NE PA PA

Emily " , dau 10 NE PA PA

1930 Riverside, Riverside Co., CA 8 Apr 1930 (10 of 30)

**Clement Patterson** 60 PA WVA WVA m. age 27 audit clerk  
 Mary “, wife 48 PA PA AP m. age 24  
 Lois “, dau 22 NE PA PA  
 Emily “, dau 21 NE PA PA  
 Alan “, son 9 CA PA PA

Censuses show that Clement & Mary (Cooper) Patterson had 3 children:

1. **Lois B. Patterson** b. abt. 1908 NE (*censuses*) (Not in DB’s info.)
2. **Emily E. Patterson** b. abt. 1909 NE (*censuses*) (Not in DB’s info.)
3. **Alan Hosack Patterson** b. 5 Dec 1920 in Riverside, CA; d. 8 Jan 1985 in Canton, OH; m. Marian Spencer Archibald. Per DB’s info, Alan & Marian (Archibald) Patterson had 3 children:
  - a. **Daughter Patterson – She married David G. Brown—“DB.”**  
 David Brown wrote in July 2009 that he was in possession of a manuscript entitled “The Ancestry of Ruth Anne (Patterson) Lindquist, written in 1958 by Helen G. Patterson David said it was given to him and his wife by his “mother-in-law, Marion Patterson.” This manuscript is the “DB” source cited in this paper.
  - b. **Son Patterson** m. \_\_\_ Thomas & had 2 children (not named by DB)
  - c. **Son Patterson** m. \_\_\_ Chase & had 2 children (not named by DB)

## *CHAPTER V*

### *James Patterson Jr., son of James & Agnes (Finney) Patterson*

**JAMES PATTERSON** is listed as the fourth son in all existing genealogies I've seen to date; and James' brother, William, is listed as the third son.<sup>39</sup> James' birth date is given in these existing genealogies (without documentation) as 1784, and his brother William's birth date is given (without documentation) as 1782. However, I believe that James was the third son, and William was the fourth son, for several reasons.

First, all of the children of James & Agnes Finney are listed in an 1817 Westmoreland County Orphans Court record, and I believe them to be listed in their birth order, as was the custom in legal records.<sup>40</sup> The twelve children there named are in the same order as presented in existing genealogies, *except* James is listed before William.

Second, Elijah Patterson (James' younger brother) wrote his will in 1867, and in this will Elijah names all his brothers and sisters. Again, Elijah's list of his siblings is in the same order as seen in the genealogies, *except* he lists James before William.<sup>41</sup>

Third, there is no doubt that James & Agnes were following a traditional Scotch-Irish naming pattern when naming their children. This pattern has the third son named after the father. So we would expect the third son of James & Agnes to be named *James*, not William.

For these reasons, **I posit that James was the third son, making him born, perhaps, about 1783.** (On the 1850 census—see further—he is age 66.)

In a bio of James Jr.'s son, John W. Patterson, included in *History of Allegheny County, Pennsylvania* (Chicago, A. Warner & Co., 1889), Part 2, p. 708, information about John W.'s father—the James Jr. who concerns us here is given:

“James Patterson, father of our subject, was a cabinet-maker by trade; also a carpenter and farmer. He died in Elizabeth township in 1856 [error?—1855?], on the farm where he had settled in 1812. He had eight children who grew to maturity: Nancy (Mrs. William Watt), Jane (Mrs. William Finney), Margaret (Mrs. Robert Finney), John W., James, Joseph, Thomas and Finney.”

HGP and CP both show that James Jr. died 1855. Only CP gives a specific death date; on his Family Group sheet it is written that James **died 18 Dec 1855, in Elizabeth Township** (no source cited). **It is not known where James Jr. is buried.** I suspect he is buried in Round Hill Cemetery, Elizabeth, Allegheny Co., PA. I suspect this for two reasons:

<sup>39</sup> “Outline of five generations of Pattersons,” compiled by Helen G. Patterson; published in *Patterson & Pattison Family Association*, Vol. 2 (1964), pp. 78-80, lists William as the third son (born 1782) and James as the fourth son (born 1784). Likewise, Calvin Patterson's Family Group sheets list William as the third son (born 1782) and James as the fourth son (born 1784). Neither of these two sources provides documentation for the birth dates.

<sup>40</sup> Westmoreland Co. Partition Book 5, pp. 61-62. “...said father [James Sr. of South Huntingdon] died intestate...having issue to wit John now deceased who died in the life time of his said father...Susanna intermarried with William Patterson, residing in Allegheny County, Thomas residing in Ohio County State of Virginia, James & William residing in Allegheny County, Margaret, Elija [sic]...Joseph, Samuel, Thomas and Robert and Agnes who are still in their minority....”

<sup>41</sup> Westmoreland Co. Will Book 6, p. 70.

(1) two of his siblings (John and Susannah) are buried there; and (2) James is last listed on the censuses in Elizabeth, Allegheny Co., PA—living not far from Round Hill Church. I suspect that he was buried in Round Hill Cemetery, but that his stone did not survive the elements. His stone could be one of the four stones found in 2009, with the surname “Patterson” still barely visible on them (and not much else). (See my “Pattersons buried in Round Hill Cemetery” paper.)

CP notes that James’ church affiliation was “Reformed Presb.” If James were a member of a Reformed Presbyterian congregation, it was probably the congregation referred to in *History of the Reformed Presbyterian Church in America* by William M. Glasgow (Baltimore: Hill & Harvey, Publishers, 1888), p. 305, as “Monongahela.” Glasgow writes (pp. 305-306):

“The central point [of this congregation] was the ‘forks of the Yough,’ as the space between these two rivers, and for a considerable distance above their confluence, was denominated...Under ‘Monongahela’ will be considered the history of Covenanterism principally in Elizabeth Township, Allegheny County.”

On page 309 Glasgow names “James Patterson” and “James S. Patterson” (one of James’ sons) as “among the old families and elders of this historic congregation.” He also lists James, William and Robert Finney. This James listed by Glasgow is most probably the James who concerns us here. CP wrote 8/17/14: “HGP stated that James Patterson Jr. and family were members of the Reformed Presbyterian Church which was located on Rt. 48, Elizabeth Twp. The church was closed in 1923 and eventually torn down.”

The above-quoted excerpt from the bio of James Jr.’s son, John W. Patterson, does not tell us whom James Jr. married. HGP shows that (perhaps about 1810-1811?) James **married, 1<sup>st</sup>, Mary** (1794-1836/7), daughter of John & Jane (Orr) Watt, **with whom he had twelve children**; and in 1846 [CP shows “about 1840”] **married, 2<sup>nd</sup>, Mary Swangie or Swanger** (1809-1888), **with whom he had two children**. CP’s Family Group sheets show that 2<sup>nd</sup> wife Mary was the daughter of Philip & Eva Swanger; she was the “Maria Schwanger” baptized 1 Apr 1810 by [Rev.?[ John Weber of the Reformed Lutheran Church. The 1867 will of James Jr.’s brother Elijah alludes to the children of James Jr. with his first wife, but does not name them. However, Mary E. and Alexander are named in this will as children of James Jr. with his second wife. (Alexander—is CP’s paternal grandfather.)

With two wives, James Patterson Jr. had the fourteen children listed below. Birth dates, death dates and spouse information comes from HGP.

*Children with first wife Mary Watt:*

- I. **WILLIAM PATTERSON** d. in infancy
- II. **NANCY AGNES PATTERSON** b. 1813; d. 1881; m. William Watt in 1836 (he d. 1869).
- III. **JANE PATTERSON** b. 1816; d. 1853; m. William Stewart Finney in 1836 (he b. 1807 & d. 1877).
- IV. **MARGARET PATTERSON** b. 1818; d. \_\_\_\_; m. Robert Finney (he born 1817, son of Robert & Polly (Pedan) Finney); she was his 2<sup>nd</sup> wife
- V. **SUSANNAH PATTERSON** b. 1821; d. young
- VI. **JOHN WATT PATTERSON** b. 1823; d. 1909; m. Susan Scott (1825-1899)
- VII. **JAMES S. PATTERSON** b. 1825; d. 1895; m. Susan Ann Van Kirk abt. 1846
- VIII. **JOSEPH PATTERSON** b. 1827; d. 1889; m. Rebecca Scott (1822-1872)

- IX. THOMAS PATTERSON** b. 1830; d. 1865; m. Martha Jane Van Kirk (1835-1907)
- X. FINNEY G. PATTERSON** b. 1833; d. 1865; m. Caroline C. Ayres in 1859
- XI. MARY PATTERSON** b. 1833; d. infancy [CP states she was Finney's twin]
- XII. SARAH PATTERSON** b. 1835; d. infancy

*Children with second wife Mary Swanger:*

- XIII. MARY EVANNA/EVANNE PATTERSON** b. 25 Oct 1847; d. 3 Apr 1927; buried in "Monongahela"; m. John Dunlevy on 1 June 1870 (he b. \_\_\_ Oct 1833 & he d. 4 Sept 1904; resided in Dunlevy, Washington Co., PA. (All info from CP; this info agrees with HGP's info.)
- XIV. ALEXANDER PATTERSON** b. 11 July 1850; d. 29 Sept 1938; buried in Richland Cemetery; m. Barbara Ellen Ingles on 4 May 1879 (she b. 30 Aug 1858 & she d. 28 Dec 1942). (All info from CP; this info agrees with HGP's info.)

Descendants of each of these fourteen children will be listed further in this paper.

### **CENSUS INFORMATION**

1790 & 1800 Censuses – James Jr. is in his father's household in S. Huntingdon, Westmoreland Co., PA.

1810 Census – James is *probably* in his father's household, but we can't be sure if he is the son age 26-45, or if that is his brother, William.

1820 Elizabeth, Allegheny Co., PA (p. 16 of 18)

#### **James Patterson**

1 male 26-45 [1775-1794] *James Jr.*  
 1 male 10-16 [1804-1810] *Probably one of James' 4 younger unmarried bros*  
*(3 other brothers are living with James' brother Elijah in S. Huntingdon)*  
 3 females 0-10 [1810-1820] *Daus Nancy b. 1813, Jane b. 1816 & Margaret b. 1818.*  
 2 females 26-45 [1775-1794] *1<sup>st</sup> wf. Mary (Watt) b. 1794 + Unidentified (1 of James' sisters?)*

1830 Elizabeth, Allegheny Co., PA (p. 21 of 30)

#### **James Patterson**

1 male 40-50 [1780-1790] *James Jr.*  
 2 males 0-5 [1825-1830] *sons Joseph b. 1828 & Thomas b 1829*  
 2 males 5-10 [1820-1825] *sons John W. b. 1822 & James S. b. 1825*  
 1 male 20-30 [1800-1810] *Perhaps an unmarried brother*  
 2 females 10-15 [1815-1820] *dau Jane b. 1816 & Margaret b. 1818*  
 1 female 15-20 [1810-1815] *dau Nancy b. 1813*  
 1 female 30-40 [1790-1800] *Wife Mary (Watt) b. 1794*

**1<sup>st</sup> wife, Mary Watt, died 1836-1837.**

1840 Elizabeth, Allegheny Co., PA (p. 19 of 36)

#### **James Patterson**

1 male 50-60 [1780-1790] *James Jr.*  
 2 males 5-10 [1830-1835] *sons Thomas b. 1829 & Finney b. 1833*  
 1 male 10-15 [1825-1830] *son Joseph b. 1827*

2 males 15-20 [1820-1825] *sons John b. 1822 & James b. 1825*  
 1 female 10-15 [1825-1830] *Unidentified*  
 1 female 20-30 [1810-1820] *dau Mgt. (not yet m. to Robt. Finney)*  
**James married 2<sup>nd</sup> wife Mary Swanger (in 1846, per HGP).**

1850 Elizabeth, Allegheny Co., PA 12 Sept 1850 (p. 71 of 121)

<b>James Patterson</b>	66	[1784] PA	farmer
Mary “	40	[1810] PA	
Finney “	17	[1833] PA	
Mary “	2	[1848] PA	

**James died 1855.**

1860 Census – Cannot find widow Mary or her two young children (Mary & Alexander) anywhere. Her step-son, Finney, with whom she was living in 1850, is now in Mansfield, Richland Co., OH. Mary is not with Finney there.

1870 Sewickley, West. Co., PA 18 July 1870 (3/60)

<b>Mary Patterson</b>	60 PA
Mary E. “	22 PA
Alexander “	19 PA
Caroline Swanger	15 PA ( <i>Mary’s niece, maybe?</i> )

1880 Sewickley, West. Co., PA 6/4/80 (5/67)

<b>Mary Patterson</b> , moth	70 PA PA PA widow
Alexr. “, son	29 PA PA PA laborer
Barbara “, “son’s wf.”	20 PA Scot Scot

**2<sup>nd</sup> wife, Mary Swanger, died 1886.**

Here is further information about the 14 children of James Patterson Jr. Unless otherwise noted, information comes from HGP. (I’ve added census info.)

- I. **WILLIAM PATTERSON** d. in infancy (HGP).
- II. **AGNES “NANCY” PATTERSON** b. 1813; d. 1881; m. William Watt in 1836 (he d. 1869). *Note:* All foregoing info about Nancy comes from HGP. As of this writing, “Agness” Watt and William Watt are listed on findagrave.com as buried in Sharon Presbyterian Church Cemetery, Moon, Allegheny Co., PA (no photo of gravestones posted). Information posted on findagrave.com on 17 Sept 2012 by Rob Minter shows that “Agness, wife of William Watt,” died 19 Sept 1881, aged 67 years, 9 months and 3 days. (This would make Agnes born on 16 Dec 1813. *Note:* John W. Patterson’s “Patterson Family Tree” at ancestry.com shows Agnes b. 24 Mar 1813; d. 13 Sept 1881; m. William Watt 24 Sept 1835. Per information posted on findagrave.com 17 Sept 2012 by Rob Minter, Agnes’ husband William Watt died 13 Dec 1869, age 65 (so born about 1804).

1820 & 1830 Censuses – Agnes is living in her father’s household in Elizabeth, PA.

1840 Moon, Allegheny Co., PA (p. 1 of 14)

<b>William Watt</b>	
1 male	30-40 [b. 1810-1810] <i>William Watt b. abt. 1804 (age is off)</i>



1 male	20-30	[b. 1810-1820]	<i>Unidentified</i>
2 fems	0-5	[b. 1835-1840]	<i>Dau Mary b. 1839 + Ellenor b. 1840</i>
1 fem	10-15	[b. 1825-1830]	<i>Unidentified</i>
1 fem	20-30	[b. 1810-1820]	<i>Wife Nancy b. 1813</i>

1850 Moon, Allegheny Co., PA 19 Sept 1850 (p. 26 of 34)

<b>Wm. Watt</b>	48	[1802] PA	farmer
Agnes “	38	[1812] PA	
Mary “	11	[1839] PA	
John “	8	[1842] PA	
James A. “	6	[1844] PA	
Agnes “	4	[1846] PA	
Rebecca “	2	[1848] PA	

1860 Moon, Allegheny Co., PA 4 July 1860 (p. 22 of 29)

<b>William Watt</b>	54	[1806] PA	wagon maker
Agnes “	49	[1811] PA	
John “	18	[1842] PA	day laborer
James A. “	16	[1844] PA	day laborer
Agnes “	13	[1847] PA	
Margaret F. “	9	[1851] PA	[twin]
William “	9	[1851] PA	[twin]

**William Watt died 1869.**

1870 Moon, Allegheny Co., PA 23 Aug 1870 (p. 19 of 31)

<b>Agnes Watt</b>	55	[1815] PA	keeping house
James A. “	25	[1845] PA	teacher
Agnes “	22	[1848] PA	
Maggie F. “	18	[1852] PA	
William P. “	18	[1852] PA	farm laborer
John M. “	27	[1843] PA	farm laborer
Mary “	28	[1842] PA	<i>This must be John’s wife (Agnes’ dau-in-law)</i>
Robert F. “	1	[1869] PA	<i>This must be John’s son (Agnes’ grandson)</i>

**NOTE:** Per findagrave.com, a “Robby F.” Watt was b. 8 May 1869, d. 11 Nov 1873, and is buried in Sharon Presbyterian Church Cemetery in Moon, Allegheny Co., PA.

1880 Village of Middleton, Moon Twp., Allegheny Co., PA 17 June 1880 (p. 16 of 29)

<b>Nancy Watt</b>	68	[1812] PA PA PA	widow	keeping house
James “, son	36	[1844] PA PA PA	single	school teacher
William P. “, son	28	[1852] PA PA PA	single	school teacher
Maggie “, dau	28	[1852] PA PA PA	single	at home

**Agnes (Nancy) died 1881.**

Censuses show that William & Agnes (Patterson) Watt had 6 children: Mary (b. abt. 1839); John [A.? M.?] (b. abt. 1842); James A. (b. 1844-1845); Agnes (b. 1847-1848); Margaret F. (b. 1851-1852); and William P. (b. 1851-1852).

**III. JANE PATTERSON** b. 4 Apr 1816; d. 26 Jan 1853 in Mansfield, Richland Co., OH; m. William S. [Stewart] Finney. Foregoing info comes from Jane’s gravestone, which she shares with her husband in Mansfield Cemetery, Mansfield, Richland Co., OH. (See photo of this stone posted 25 Aug 2011 on findagrave.com by Robert Malone.) HGP shows b. 1816, died 1853, married William Stewart Finney in 1836. Per William Stewart’s gravestone inscription,

he was b. 18 Dec 1807 and d. 6 Dec 1877. Jane was the mother of all of William's children and probably died in 1853 giving birth to their son Samuel. Much information about Jane's husband and children is included in a family history written by Rev. Samuel Findley (1828-1912).<sup>42</sup> This source tells us that William Stewart married, second, the author's "cousin," Sarah Thompson, widow of Samuel Stewart. Jane is not named as William Stewart's first wife in family history, but HGP's info, plus info gleaned from her gravestone inscription, allow us to identify Jane as William Stewart's first wife. On p. 28 of *Thompson and Given Families* Jane's children are listed:

"Cousin Sarah Stewart [Sarah (Thompson) Stewart] was married a second time, to William Finney, November 7, 1853 [just ten months after Jane died]. He was a widower and had five children [actually 6—one died as an infant], as follows:

- (1) James Patterson, who will receive special mention in connection with his wife, Cousin Lizzie Short.
- (2) William. Killed by the running away of a horse, when a mere boy.
- (3) Margaret. Married to Hiram Ayers. Dead [in 1898].
- (4) May. Married Denny B. Simpson
- (5) Alpharetta. Married to John Crouch. He second marriage was to John Shortiff."

After this list of children, the author describes how Jane's husband, William Finney, was murdered by an intruder, on the night of 6 Dec 1877 (p. 28).

1820 & 1830 Censuses – Jane is in her father's household in Elizabeth, PA.

**Jane married William Finney 1836 (HGP). Soon after marrying, they moved to Ohio.**

1840 Madison, Richland Co., OH (p. 1 of 21)

**Wm. Finney**

1 male	20-30	[1810-1820]	<i>William Finney b. abt. 1808</i>
1 male	10-15	[1825-1830]	<i>Son James P. b. 1837 (wrong age column checked)</i>
1 fem	0-5	[1835-1840]	<i>Dau Margaret b abt. 1841</i>
1 fem	20-30	[1810-1820]	<i>Wife Jane b. 1816</i>

**NOTE: There should be two sons in the household: James b. abt. 1836 & Wm. b. abt. 1839.**

1850 Madison, Richland Co., OH 7 Oct 1850 (p. 102-103 of 122)

<b>Wm. Finney</b>	42 [1808] OH [sic]	farmer
Jane "	34 [1816] PA	
James P. "	14 [1836] OH	farmer
William "	11 [1839] OH	
Margaret "	9 [1841] OH	
Mary J. "	7 [1843] OH	
Susanna "	5 [1845] OH	
Alfaretta "	2 [1848] OH	

**Jane died 1853, probably giving birth to son Samuel who also died 1853.**

**William Finney married again, in Nov 1853, to Sarah (Thompson) Stewart, widow of Samuel Stewart.**

<sup>42</sup> *The Thompson and Given Families* by Rev. Samuel F. Thompson (Hamilton, OH: Brown & Whitaker Printers, 1898), p. 28 (lists five children); see also p. 83 for further information about son James.

1860 P.O. Mansfield, Madison Twp., Richland Co., OH 19 June 1850 (p. 22 of 43)

<b>Wm. S. Finney</b>	52 [1808]	[no birthplace stated]	farmer
Sarah “	40 [1820]	“	
James “	20 [1840]	“	
Margaret “	19 [1841]	“	
Mary “	17 [1843]	“	
Alpholsa [ <i>sic</i> ] “	11 [1849]	“	
Martha “	9 [1851]	“	
Robert Stewart	13 [1847]	“	<i>(This is Sarah’s son by her first husband.)</i>

No one source names all eight children of William & Jane (Patterson) Finney. Only by combining information from censuses, the Thompson-Given family history, and gravestone inscriptions did we find the names of all of their nine children, listed below (A. through I.):

**A. Rev. James Patterson Finney** b. 27 Feb 1837 in Mount Pleasant, Jefferson Co., OH (*The Thompson Given Families*, p. 83); d. 16 Aug 1918 in Pretty Prairie, Reno Co., KA; buried in Elmwood Cemetery, Beloit, Mitchell Co., KA (*gravestone photo posted 31 May 2011 on findagrave.com by Toni Helvey Schiaefli*). James married Elizabeth Short on 22 Mar 1865 in Hayesville, OH. Elizabeth was b. 8 May 1841 near Ashland, OH. She was the daughter of James & Margery Short (*The Thompson-Given Families*, p. 83). Elizabeth d. 1916 and is buried with her husband in Elmwood Cemetery (*see photo of gravestone she shares with her husband, posted on findagrave.com*). They had the five children listed below.

- 1. Minnehaha Finney** b. 24 Jan 1867 in Pittsburgh, Carroll Co., Indiana (*Thompson-Given Families*, p. 84); d. 5 Jan 1965; buried in Elmwood Cemetery, Beloit, Mitchell Co., KA (*see photo of her gravestone posted on findagrave.com 1 Sept 2012 by Toni Helvey Schiaefli*); never married; was a United Presbyterian Church missionary to Egypt for a number of years. Minnehaha was greatly interested in family history. In 1947 she wrote “214 years of the Finney family, 1732-1946 – descendants of Thomas Finney and Susanna (Stewart) Finney of Dauphin County, Pennsylvania.” This manuscript was microfilmed by the LDS Church (film #863977, item 5; notes say “microreproduction of typescript in the National Library of the Daughters of the American Revolution”). **Note:** I’ve not read this manuscript, but I have read Minnehaha’s annotations to Bucher Ayres’ “The History of the Stewart Family” (<http://maley.net/Transcription/Stewart/StewartFront.htm>; accessed 5 Apr 2014). Minnehaha’s notes were quite helpful to me when I was writing my “Robert Patterson...of Rostraver, Westmoreland Co., PA” paper. (Robert Patterson married Mary Stewart; several of his children married children of James Patterson of South Huntingdon, the subject of this paper.)
- 2. William Herbert Finney** b. 2 Mar 1869 at Manhattan, Riley Co., KA (*Thompson-Given Families*, p. 85; d. 1931; buried in Elmwood Cemetery, Beloit, Mitchell Co., KA (*see photo of his gravestone posted 1 Sept 2012 on findagrave.com by Toni Helvey Schiaefli*). William married Susannah Bell (1841-1916) (*see photo of her gravestone at*

findagrave.com, from which come her birth & death dates; maiden name of “Bell” posted on her page, but not verified by me; name of his wife is NOT supplied in the Thompson-Given manuscript).

3. **Roscoe Raitt Finney** b. 13 Aug 1871 in Mansfield, Richland Co., OH; d. 4 Feb 1885; buried in Elmwood Cemetery, Beloit, Mitchell Co., KA (*Thompson-Given*, p. 85; see also photo of his gravestone posted on findagrave.com 7 Mar 2014 by Toni Helvey Schiaefli).
4. **Sarah Jane Pearl Finney** b. 15 July 1873 in Unity, Adams Co., OH (*Thompson-Given*, p. 86); d. \_\_\_ Feb 1959; buried in Sterling Cemetery, Sterling, Rice Co., KA; m. Andrew Milton Stevenson. (Her death date & name of spouse was posted on findagrave.com 23 Apr 2013 by “Lawcas”; no documentation; no photo of her gravestone posted.
5. **Dwight McDill Finney** b. 27 May 1876 in Unity, Adams Co., OH (*Thompson-Givens*, p. 86); d. 9 June 1959 in Mitchel Co., KA; buried in Elmwood Cemetery, Beloit, Mitchell Co., KA; m. Wave W. \_\_\_\_ . Wave was b. 19 Aug 1882 & she d. 1 May 1962. (See photo of gravestone Dwight shares with his wife, posted on findagrave.com 1 Sept 2012 by Toni Helvey Schiaefli).

*Continuing with the children of William & Jane (Patterson) Finney:*

- B. **William Finney** b. 25 Jan 1839; d. 5 July 1853. (See photo of his gravestone posted on findagrave.com 25 Aug 2011 by Robert Malone.) On p. 28 of the “Thompson-Given Families”: “Killed by the running away of a horse, when a mere boy.”
- C. **Margaret Finney** b. 1841 (*1850 & 1860 censuses*); on p. 28 of the “Thompson-Given Families”: “Married to Hiram Ayers. Dead [by 1898].” *Note:* Jane (Patterson) Finney’s page at findagrave lists her children, but Margaret is missing—an oversight, since the poster was aware of the “Thompson-Given” manuscript.
- D. **Mary Jane Finney** b. 1843 (*1850 & 1860 censuses*); d. \_\_\_\_ . The “Thompson-Given Families,” p. 28 does not list Mary Jane, but lists a daughter named “May” who “married Denny B. Simpson.” I suspect “May” is a typo, and is the “Mary” listed on censuses.
- E. **Susannah Finney** b. 16 Jan 1845; d. 6 Mar 1851; buried in Mansfield Cemetery. (See photo of her gravestone posted 25 Aug 2011 on findagrave.com by Robert Malone.) Susannah is not listed as a daughter in “Thompson-Given Families.”
- F. **Sarah A. Finney** b. 22 Dec 1846; d. 30 Sept 1850. Sarah died a week before the 1850 census, so is never listed. Nor is she listed as a daughter in the “Thompson-Given Families.” We know of her only because of the photo of her gravestone at Mansfield Cemetery, posted on findagrave.com 25 Aug 2011 by Robert Malone.
- G. **Alpharetta Finney** b. 1848-1849 (*1850 & 1860 censuses*); d. \_\_\_\_ . The “Thompson-Given Families,” p. 28: “Married to John Crouch. Her second marriage was to John Shortiff.” No further info.

- H. Martha E. Finney** b. 9 Jan 1851; d. 5 June 1863; buried in Mansfield Cemetery. (See photo of her gravestone posted 25 Aug 2011 on findagrave.com by Robert Malone.) Martha is not listed as a daughter in “Thompson-Given Families.”
- I. Samuel P. Finney** b. 17 Jan 1853; d. 11 Feb 1853; buried in Mansfield Cemetery. (See photo of his gravestone posted 25 Aug 2011 on findagrave.com by Robert Malone.) Samuel is not listed as a son in “Thompson-Given Families.”

*Continuing with the children of James Patterson Jr.:*

- IV. MARGARET PATTERSON** b. 1818; m. Robert Finney (he born 1817, son of Robert & Polly (Pedan) Finney); **Margaret was his 2<sup>nd</sup> wife.** (All foregoing info comes from HGP.) Margaret died 1899 in Elizabeth, Allegheny Co., PA. (See photo of her gravestone at Round Hill Cemetery, Elizabeth, Allegheny Co., PA, posted at findagrave.com 18 July 2013 by Joy Mahrer.) Margaret (“Mother”) shares a stone at Round Hill Cemetery with her husband Robert Finney, (“Father”). Husband Robert Finney died 8 June 1884, “age 84 years” (so he was b. about 1800.)

1820 & 1830 Censuses – Margaret was in her father’s household in Elizabeth, PA.

In 1830, Margaret’s future husband, Robert Finney [Jr.], heads a household in Elizabeth, Allegheny Co., PA. Living with him is his father, Robert Finney Sr. (the male age 60-70) in his household. There are no young children in this household, so either Robert Finney Jr. is still single, or he has recently married (to his unknown first wife).

In 1840 Robert Finney [Jr.] again heads a household in Elizabeth. It now appears that he is married (to the female age 30-40, born 1800-1810) and has two sons and two daughters. HGP states that Margaret was Robert Finney Jr.’s second wife, so **the female age 30-40 in Robert Finney’s 1840 household is most probably his unknown first wife.** Supporting this conjecture is the fact that Margaret is accounted for in her father’s 1840 household. She most probably is the female age 20-30 in her father James’ Elizabeth, Allegheny Co., PA household. (Her older sisters have already married—see above.) **If this conjecture is correct, then the four children of Robert Finney Jr. born by 1840 (and possibly other children born 1840-1850) would NOT be children born of Margaret, but would be children of Robert Finney Jr. with his first wife (name unknown).**

1840 Elizabeth, Allegheny Co., PA (p. 7 of 36)

**Robert Finney**

1 male	30-40	[b. 1800-1810]	<i>Robert Finney Jr. b. abt. 1800</i>
1 male	70-80	[b. 1760-1770]	<i>Robert Finney Sr. b. abt. 1765</i>
1 male	0-5	[b. 1835-1840]	<i>Robt. Jr.’s son Thomas b. abt. 1838</i>
1 male	5-10	[b. 1830-1835]	<i>Robt. Jr.’s son John b. abt. 1835</i>
1 male	10-15	[b. 1825-1830]	<i>Unidentified (bro of Robt. Finney Jr.?)</i>
2 fems	0-5	[b. 1835-1840]	<i>Robt Jr.’s dau Mary b. 1837 + ? (Dau Mgt. b. 1839, d. 1841?)</i>
1 fem	10-15	[b. 1825-1830]	<i>Unidentified (sis of Robt. Jr.?)</i>

1 fem	20-30	[b. 1810-1820]	<i>Unidentified (sis of Robert Jr.?)</i>
1 fem	30-340	[b. 1800-1810]	<i>Robert Jr. 's first wife?</i>
1 fem	70-80	[b. 1760-1780]	<i>Wife of Robert Finney Sr.</i>

It's my conjecture that Margaret married Robert Finney Jr. sometime 1840-1850, when she was 22-32 years old.

1850 Elizabeth, Allegheny Co., PA 10 Sept 1850 (p. 65 of 121)

<b>Robert Finney</b>	49	[1801] PA	farmer
Margret [sic] "	33	[1817] PA	
John "	15	[1835] PA	<i>Son with Robert's first wife</i>
Mary "	13	[1837] PA	<i>Dau with Robert's first wife</i>
Thomas "	12	[1838] PA	<i>Son with Robert's first wife</i>
Joseph "	10	[1840] PA	<i>Son with Robert's first wife</i>
Robert "	6	[1844] PA	<i>Who was his mother?</i>
Nancy "	4	[1846] PA	<i>Who was her mother?</i>
Sarah Jane "	2	[1848] PA	<i>Who was her mother?</i>
William "	5/12	[Apr 1850] PA	<i>Probably Margaret's son</i>
Robert Finney Sr.	85	[1765] PA	<i>Robert Jr. 's father</i>
Thomas [Weddel?]	16	[1834] PA	

1860 Elizabeth, Allegheny Co., PA 17 July 1860 (p. 137 of 150)

<b>Robert Finney</b>	60	[1800] PA	farmer
Margaret "	42	[1818] PA	
Mary "	22	[1838] PA	<i>Dau with Robert's 1<sup>st</sup> wife</i>
Thomas "	20	[1840] PA	<i>Son with Robert's 1<sup>st</sup> wife [probable age error]</i>
Joseph "	17	[1843] PA	<i>Son with Robert's 1<sup>st</sup> wife [probable age error]</i>
Robert "	17	[1843] PA	<i>Who was his mother?</i>
Nancy "	15	[1845] PA	<i>Who was her mother?</i>
Jane "	11	[1849] PA	<i>Who was her mother? [listed as "Sarah Jane" in 1850]</i>
Wm. "	8	[1852] PA	<i>Probably Margaret's son</i>
David "	7	[1853] PA	<i>Son of Margaret</i>
Rebecca E. "	6	[1854] PA	<i>Dau of Margaret [recorded as "Caroline" in 1870]</i>
Samuel [O.? W.?]"	5	[1855] PA	<i>Son of Margaret</i>
Elijah "	2	[1858] PA	<i>Son of Margaret</i>

1870 Elizabeth, Allegheny Co., PA 30 June 1870 (p. 14 of 104)

<b>Robert Finney</b>	69	[1801] PA	farmer
Margaret "	52	[1818] PA	
William "	20	[1850] PA	
David "	18	[1852] PA	
Sarah "	16	[1854] PA	<i>[age error? previous censuses show b. 1848-1849]</i>
Caroline "	16	[1854] PA	<i>[recorded as "Rebecca" on the 1860 census]</i>
Saml. "	14	[1856] PA	
Elijah "	12	[1858] PA	

**NOTE:** In 1860 a daughter Rebecca E., born about 1854, is in the household. In 1870 there is no daughter of this name, but a young female not previously listed appears: Caroline born about 1854. I believe the full name of this daughter was "Caroline Rebecca"—see her section below in which I refer to her gravestone, on which her name is inscribed, "Caroline R."

1880 Elizabeth, Allegheny Co., PA 2 & 5 June 1880 (pp. 2 & 3 of 36)

<b>Robert Finney</b>	79	[1801] PA PA	Ireland invalid
Margaret ", wife	61	[1819] PA PA PA	keeping house
David " [blank]	26	[1854] PA PA PA	farmer

Samuel “, brother [*sic*] 23 [1857] PA PA PA works on farm  
 Elijah “, brother [*sic*] 22 [1858] PA PA PA [blank]  
 Caroline “, sister [*sic*] 24 [1856] PA PA PA keeping house

**NOTE:** Next household listed is headed by son William (age 30, so b. abt. 1850); m. to Lizzie. William’s brother John (age 44, so born about 1836) is living in William’s household. John is “single” but the “married during census year” column is checked. (???)

**Robert Finney Jr. died 1884 and wife Margaret died 1889.**

Censuses show that Robert Finney Jr., with two wives, had the following children:

***Children born of his first wife:***

- A. John Finney** b. 1835-1836 (*1850 census*); in 1880 was living with his brother William & William’s family in Elizabeth, Allegheny Co., PA; “single” (but “married in census year” column is checked). As of this writing, he is not listed in findagrave.com’s list of burials at Round Hill Cemetery in Elizabeth.
- B. Mary Finney** b. 1837-1838 (*censuses*); photo posted on findagrave.com 14 Aug 2011 by Lyle Rockwell, with notes identifying the “Mary his wife (1837-1905)” inscribed on a stone at Bolies Cemetery, Auburn Center, Susquehanna Co., PA, shared with husband “J.S. Newman (1831-1918),” as this Mary. Notes posted 12 Aug 2011 by Lyle Rockwell state her husband’s name was Josiah S. Newman. (No documentation.)
- C. ?Margaret Finney?** – It is my *conjecture* that the Margaret Finney (b. 1839, d. 1841), listed on findagrave.com in Round Hill Cemetery, is the young female age 0-5 in Robert Finney’s 1840 household, and is his daughter. No female of that age is found in Robert’s 1850 household.
- D. Thomas Finney** b. abt. 1840 (*censuses*); info posted on findagrave.com (no gravestone photo) shows: b. 1839; d. 1865; buried Round Hill Cemetery (no documentation).

***Not certain whether these children born of first wife, or of Margaret:***

- E. Joseph Finney** b. 1840-1843 (*1850 census shows b. abt. 1840; 1860 census shows b. abt. 1843*). He is probably the Joseph Finney heading a household in 1880 in Lincoln, Allegheny Co., PA; married to woman named “Bell,” with 3 children. On these census he’s age 38 (b. abt. 1842). He is probably the Joseph Nevin Finney buried in Mount Vernon Cemetery, Elizabeth, Allegheny Co., PA. Photo of his gravestone posted on findagrave.com 25 Aug 2013 by Joy Mahrer shows stone inscribed: “Father – Joseph N. Finney 1841-1920.” Matching stone for wife: “Mother – Nancy A. Finney 1849-1934”—identified by notes posted on findagrave as “Nancy Arabella “Belle” (McClure) Finney.”
- F. Robert Finney** b. 1843-1844 (*censuses*); info posted on findagrave.com (no gravestone photo) shows b. 1844; d. 1866; buried Round Hill Cemetery (no documentation).
- G. Nancy Finney** b. 1845-1846 (*censuses*); info posted on findagrave.com (no gravestone photo) shows b. 1847; d. 1865 (no documentation).
- H. Sarah Jane Finney** b. 1848-1849 (*censuses*)

***Most probably Margaret’s son:***

- I. William Finney** b. 1851; d. 1908; m. Elizabeth \_\_\_\_ (1856-1938) with whom he had (among other children?) daughters Alice B. (1882-1964) and Bessie M. (1887-1930). All foregoing info comes from a photo of the gravestone at Round

Hill Cemetery, Elizabeth, Allegheny Co., PA shared by William, wife Elizabeth & his 2 daughters—posted 6 June 2013 by “LAB.”

***Definitely children of Margaret:***

- J. David Finney** b. 1852-1854 (*censuses*). A David Finney b. 1853, d. 1935, is buried in McKeesport & Versailles Cemetery, McKeesport, Allegheny Co., PA. (See photo of his gravestone that he shares with wife “Sarah M., 1859-1889, posted on findagrave.com 25 Aug 2012 by Richard Boyer.)
- K. Elijah P. Finney** b. 1855; d. 1908. See photo of his gravestone, which he shares with his sister Caroline, posted on findagrave.com 20 July 2013 by Joy Mahrer. His name is inscribed as “Elijah P.”
- L. Samuel O. W. Finney** b. 10 Feb 1857 (*calculated from date of & age at death*); d. 11 Nov 1883, aged “26Y 9 M 1D.” See photo of his gravestone (“Samuel O.W., son of R. & M. P. Finney,” posted 18 July 2013 on findagrave.com by Joy Mahrer. He apparently died unmarried. **Note:** He’s listed on findagrave.com as “Samuel C. W. Finney,” but the inscription on his stone quite clearly shows “O.W.”)
- M. Caroline Rebecca Finney** b. 1858; d. 1893. See photo of her gravestone, which she shares with her brother Elijah, posted on findagrave.com 20 July 2013 by Joy Mahrer. Her name is inscribed as “Caroline R.”—making it likely that she is the “Rebecca” recorded on the 1860 census, and the “Caroline” recorded on the 1870 census.

*Continuing with the children of James Patterson Jr.:*

- V. SUSANNAH PATTERSON** **Note:** This child is found ONLY on the ancestry.com tree, “Patterson Family Tree,” which shows her b. 1821, d. 1821 (no further info). It is not known on what source this info is based. Susannah is not listed as a child in HGP or in CP. Nor is a Susannah of the right age found buried in Round Hill Cemetery.
- VI. JOHN W. PATTERSON** b. 1823 [bio shows b. 20 Feb 1822 but gravestone inscribed 1823]; d. 1909; m. Susan Scott (1825-1899 [error-died 1900 per gravestone]). (All foregoing info comes from HGP.) John and wife Susan are buried in Versailles-McKeesport Cemetery, McKeesport, Allegheny Co., PA. See photo of their gravestones posted on findagrave.com on 7 May 2013 by Greg Kimberly. John W. Patterson’s stone is inscribed: “1823-1909.” In 1845 John m. Susan Scott, daughter of Joseph & Mary (VanKirk) Scott of Elizabeth Twp. (See bio below.) Susan was born 1824 and died 1900 per her gravestone inscription. **Note:** John was listed on findagrave by Dr. James M. Owston as John “Webb” Patterson, though John’s stone is inscribed simply “John W. Patterson.” On 4/7/14 I posted a public message for Dr. Owston & asked where the middle name “Webb” came from. (I’m thinking his middle name was actually “Watt,” after his mother.) Published in *History of Allegheny Co., PA* (Chicago: A. Warner & Co., 1889), Part 2, p. 708 is this bio of John W. Patterson:



“John W. Patterson, retired, McKeesport, was born in Elizabeth township, Allegheny county, Feb 20, 1822, a son of James and Mary (Watt) Patterson. His paternal grandfather was James Patterson, a native of Scotland, and pioneer of Westmoreland county, Pa. His maternal grandfather was John Watt, a native of Ireland, a wheelwright by trade, a pioneer of Elizabeth, this county, and in later life a prominent farmer. James Patterson, father of our subject, was a cabinet-maker by trade; also a carpenter and farmer. He died in Elizabeth township in 1856 [error?—HGP & CP show he d.1855], on the farm where he had settled in 1812. He had eight children who grew to maturity: Nancy (Mrs. William Watt), Jane (Mrs. William Finney), Margaret (Mrs. Robert Finney), John W., James, Joseph, Thomas and Finney. John W. was reared in Elizabeth township; at the age of nineteen [1841]was apprenticed for three years [until 1844] at the millwright’s trade, which he followed for eight years [until 1855?]. He was engaged in farming for six years in Elizabeth, and in 1855 located in McKeesport, where he engaged in business as a contractor and builder, in which he continued until 1883, when he retired. In 1845 he married Susan, daughter of Joseph and Mary (Vankirk) Scott, of Elizabeth, by whom he had two children: James E. and Ruth A. (Mrs. John O’Neil). Mr. Patterson is a representative and worthy citizen. He is a member of the U.P. Church, and is republican.”

1830 & 1840 Censuses – John is living in his father’s household in Elizabeth.

1850 Elizabeth, Allegheny Co., PA 23 Sept 1850 (p. 97 of 122)

<b>John Paterson</b> [ <i>sic</i> ]	27 [1823] PA	farmer
Susanna “	26 [1824] PA	
Ruth Ann “	3 [1847] PA	[age error? Or did this 1 <sup>st</sup> dau named Ruth die young?]
James E. “	1 [1849] PA	
Amanda [Peters?]	11 [1839] PA	[household help?]

1860 McKeesport, Allegheny Co., PA 27 July 1860 (p. 36 of 53)

<b>John Paterson</b> [ <i>si c</i> ]	35 [1825] PA	butcher? [or could this be “builder”?]
Susan “	31 [1829] PA	
James “	12 [1848] PA	[His full name is “James Elijah Patterson.”]
Ruth “	10 [1850] PA	
Lora [Leasure?]	17 [1843] PA	tailoress

1870 McKeesport, Allegheny Co., PA 3 June 1870 (p. 22 of 64)

<b>John Patterson</b>	46 [1824] PA	merchant
Susan “	43 [1827] PA	
[James] Elija “	22 [1848] PA	carpenter [wrongly indexed as “Eliza”]
Ruth “	18 [1852] PA	

1880 McKeesport, Allegheny Co., PA 4 June 1880 (p. 13 of 60)

<b>John W. Patterson</b>	62 [1818] PA PA PA	retired contractor
Susan “, wife	64 [1816] PA PA	England
James E. [Elijah] “, son	32 [1848] PA PA PA	<b>lumber agent</b>
Jane “, dau-in-law	28 [1852] PA PA PA	
Clayton “, grandson	8 [1872] PA PA PA	
Sarah Stacey, boarder	65 [1815] Canada	Canada Canada retired

**John’s wife Susan died 1899.**

1900 McKeesport, Allegheny Co., PA 7 June 1900 (p. 22 of 38)

<b>John W. Patterson</b>	77 b. Feb 1823 PA PA PA	retired millwright (He is living in the household of his widowed daughter, Ruth O’Neil.)
--------------------------	-------------------------	---

**John died 1909.**

The above censuses show that John W. & Susan (Scott) Patterson had children:

- A. Ruth Ann Patterson (1<sup>st</sup>; died young)** – Per 1850 census, this daughter was 3 years old, so born about 1847. We know this is a first daughter named Ruth, who died young, because the 1850 census was recorded in September. The second daughter named Ruth wasn't born until Dec 1850.
- B. James Elijah Patterson** b. 25 Feb 1848; d. 11 Apr 1918 (birth & death dates from CP); m. Jane (J.H.? Jennie W.?) \_\_\_\_ (maiden name McClure?) Jane/J.H./Jennie was b. 1851-1854 in PA (*see censuses*). It is not clear whether wife Jane/J.H./Jennie was the mother of James' son Clayton (b. abt. 1872 per 1880 census).

1850, 1860, 1870 Censuses – James Elijah is living in his father's household.

1880 McKeesport, Allegheny Co., PA 4 June 1880 (p. 13 of 60)

<b>John W. Patterson</b>	62 [1818] PA PA PA	retired contractor
Susan “, wife	64 [1816] PA PA	England
James E. [Elijah] “, son	32 [1848] PA PA PA	<b>lumber agent</b>
Jane “, dau-in-law	28 [1852] PA PA PA	
Clayton “, grandson	8 [1872] PA PA PA	
Sarah Stacey, boarder	65 [1815] Canada	Canada Canada retired

1900 McKeesport, Allegheny Co., PA 8 June 1900 (p. 6 of 22)

<b>J.E. Patterson</b>	50 b. Feb 1850 PA PA PA	m. 25 yrs [1875] <b>lumber dealer</b>
J.H. “, wife	45 b. Aug 1854 PA PA	<b>England</b> m. 25 yrs [1875] 0 children
Alice Wilding, servant	31 b. Nov 1868 PA	Wales Wales single servant

**NOTE:** Though birth J.E.'s birth date is a bit off, I think J.E. is James Elijah. Both are lumber merchants & both lived in McKeesport.

1910 – 1421 Huey St., McKeesport, Allegheny Co., PA 19 Apr 1910 (p. 3 of 29)

<b>James E. Patterson</b>	60 [1850] PA PA PA	2 <sup>nd</sup> marriage; m. 30 yrs [1880] lumber merchant
Jennie W. “, wife	59 [1851] PA PA	<b>PA</b> 1st marriage; m. 30 yrs [ERROR?] 0 children
Alice Wilding, servant	40 [1870] PA PA PA	single servant
Daniel W. Lipton	18 [1892] PA PA PA	single servant

1920 – 1421 Huey St., McKeesport, Allegheny Co., PA 16-17 Jan 1920 (p. 11 of 14)

<b>Jennie H. Patterson</b>	68 [1852] PA PA PA	widow
Margaret M. McClure, niece	23 [1897] PA PA PA	single

A “Jennie McClure Patterson” is listed on findagrave.com with no birth date, death date of 1 Nov 1924; buried in McKeesport & Versailles Cemetery, McKeesport, Allegheny Co., PA. She is buried in “Mausoleum, Part D., Grave 4.” (Info posted on findagrave.com 9 May 2009 by Dr. James M. Owston; no photo of gravestone or plaque is posted.) This *could* be James Elijah's wife. Also posted on findagrave.com by Dr. James Owston, on 27 Jan 2009: A “James E. Patterson,” birth date unknown, died 11 Apr 1918 and is buried in McKeesport

and Versailles Cemetery, in Section H, Lot 17 (no gravestone photo posted). This *could* be James Elijah Patterson. No Clayton Patterson is listed on findagrave.com as buried in Versailles Cemetery—but Clayton may have been this son's middle name. Finally, a Lillie V. Patterson (1849-1875) is buried in McKeesport & Versailles Cemetery. (See photo of gravestone posted 7 May 2013 by Greg Kimberly.) This could be Lillie Fretz, the alleged first wife of James Elijah Patterson. If so, Lillie would have died when her son Clayton was three years old. James Elijah could have then married, soon after his first wife's death, second wife Jane/Jennie McClure. This would explain why on the censuses Jane/Jennie states that she had no children.

One *known* child of James Elijah Patterson:

**1. Clayton Patterson** b. abt. 1872 (*1880 census*). No further information.

**C. Ruth Patterson (2<sup>nd</sup>)** b. Dec 1850 (*1900 census*); m. John O'Neil (per her father's bio above). In 1880 John O'Neil and wife Ruth were living in Elizabeth, Allegheny Co., PA. At the time of the 1880 census they had one child—daughter Minnie b. about 1879. Husband John died by 1900, when she is recorded on the 1900 McKeesport census as a widow. In 1900 her two daughters were living with her: Minnie b. July 1878 & Dilla E. b. Nov 1881. (It appears these were her only children.) Ruth's date of death is currently unknown.

*Continuing with the children of James Patterson Jr.:*

**VII. JAMES S. PATTERSON [III]** b. 11 Feb 1825; d. 25 Dec 1895; about 1846 m. Susan [Sarah?] Ann [Ellen?] Van Kirk. (Birth & death dates comes from CP, who located their graves in West Newton Cemetery. **Important note:** John W. Patterson's ancestry.com tree has MUCH specific info about James S. Patterson and his family—but no sources are cited. ALL of the following info comes from John's tree & has not been verified by me (though census info I've found does, to some extent, corroborate the info). James S. Patterson was b. 11 Feb 1825 in Elizabeth Twp., Allegheny Co., PA; d. 25 Dec 1895 in Elizabeth Twp.; m. Sarah Ann Van Kirk. Sarah was b. 1824, daughter of John & Elizabeth Van Kirk. Sarah d. 16 June 1882 in Elizabeth Twp. James and wife Sarah are buried in West Newton Cemetery, Westmoreland Co., PA. **Note:** Neither James nor Sarah are found on Della Reagan Fischer's 1970 transcription of burials at West Newton Cemetery. Nor, as of this writing, are either listed on findagrave.com at West Newton Cemetery. However, CP wrote 8/17/14: "James...and wife Sarah...are buried in Sec A2 of West Newton Cem."

1830 & 1840 Censuses – James is in his father's household in Elizabeth, Allegheny Co., PA

1850 Elizabeth, Allegheny Co., PA 12 Sept 1850 (p. 71 of 122)

<b>James Patterson</b>	25 [1825] PA	farmer
Sarah Ellen “	24 [1826] PA	
William “	2 [1848] PA	
Amanda “	6/12 [Mar 1850] PA	

**Note:** The next household listed is headed by Elizabeth Van Kirk [age illegible].

1860 Elizabeth, Allegheny Co., PA 17 July 1960 (p. 136 of 150)

<b>James Patterson</b>	35 [1825] PA	lawyer
Sarah “	35 [1825] PA	
Wm. O. “	12 [1848] PA	
Elizabeth “	9 [1851] PA	
Mary J. “	7 [1853] PA	
Annie “	3 [1857] PA	

1870 Elizabeth, Allegheny Co., PA 5 July 1870 (p. 25 of 104)

<b>James S. Patterson</b>	45 [1825] PA	farmer
Sarah “	45 [1825] PA	
Lizzie “	19 [1851] PA	
Mary J. “	17 [1853] PA	
Anna “	12 [1858] PA	
Adda “	10 [1860] PA	
John F. “	6 [1864] PA	

1880 Elizabeth, Allegheny Co., PA 10 June 1880 (p. 13 of 36)

<b>James S. Patterson</b>	55 [1825] PA PA PA	farmer
Sarah J. “, wife	55 [1825] PA PA PA	
Elizabeth “, dau	27 [1853] PA PA PA	
Mary J. “, dau	25 [1855] PA PA PA	
Annie “, dau	21 [1859] PA PA PA	
Ada “, dau	18 [1862] PA PA PA	
John “, son	15 [1865] PA PA PA	

**Wife Sarah died 1882 and James S. died 1895.**

**In 1900 unmarried daughters Elizabeth, Mary J. & Annie are living on the homestead.**

Per John W. Patterson’s ancestry.com tree, James S. & Sarah Ann (Van Kirk) Patterson had the following children:

- A. William Oliver Patterson** b. 1848; d. 18 Oct 1867 in West Newton, PA
- B. Amanda Patterson** b. abt. May 1850 (*1850 census*); evidently died before the 1860 census.
- C. Elizabeth Caroline Patterson** b. \_\_\_ Aug 1852 [error: 1900 census shows b. Aug 1854]; d. 1910
- D. Mary Jane Patterson** b. \_\_\_ Oct 1854 [error?: 1900 census shows b. Oct 1856]; d. 1928 in West Newton, PA
- E. James Patterson** b. 1856; d. 1859 **Note:** I am always intrigued when undocumented info shows a child who died young and who would not have been recorded on any census. Makes me think the info is legitimate, and someone had access to a family Bible or something.
- F. Anna Margaret Patterson** b. \_\_\_ Aug 1859 [error; 1900 census shows b. Aug 1861]; d. 1920; m. Samuel Graham
- G. Adda Patterson** b. 1861; d. 1937; m. William Guillilan (1861-1937)
- H. John Frank Patterson** b. 15 Jan 1864; d. 24 Mar 1926; on 14 Jan 1890 John m. Sarah E. McKnight. Sarah was b. 30 Oct 1868, daughter of Frank Dickson & Mary Johnston (Longwell) McKnight. Sarah d. 1949.

1900 Elizabeth, Allegheny Co., PA 14 June 1900 (p. 30 of 46)

**John Patterson** 36 b. Jan 1864 PA PA PA m. 10 yrs [1890] farmer  
 Sarah E. “, wife 31 b. Oct 1868 PA PA PA m. 10 yrs 3 children, 3 living  
 Mabel “, dau 9 b. May 1891 PA PA PA  
 James “, son 6 b. Jan 1894 PA PA PA  
 Marjorie “, dau 3 b. Apr 1897 PA PA PA  
 (plus Howard Finney, boarder)

1910 Elizabeth, Allegheny Co., PA 27 Apr 1910 (p. 49 of 50)

**John F. Patterson** 46 [1864] PA PA PA m. 20 yrs home farm  
 Sarah E. “, wife 41 [1869] PA PA PA m. 20 yrs 3 children, 3 living  
 Mabel “, dau 18 [1892] PA PA PA single  
 James M. “, son 16 [1894] PA PA PA single  
 Marjorie “, dau 13 [1897] PA PA PA single  
**NOTE:** The household listed just before is headed by John F.’s sister, Elizabeth C. (still single). Living with Elizabeth is her sister Mary J., also still single.

**Allegedly, John F. died 1926 & his wife Sarah died 1949. (Not verified by me.)**

Per John W. Patterson’s ancestry.com tree, John & Sarah (McKnight) Patterson had children:

1. **Mabel Patterson** b. 12 May 1891; d. 11 Nov 1942
2. **James McKnight Patterson** b. 2 Jan 1894; d. 22 Nov 1938. **My note:** James McKnight Patterson registered for the WWI Draft on 29 May 1917, in Denver, CO. On his registration card he states that he was b. 2 Jan 1894 in “Elizabeth, Penna.” At the time of registration he was single & was a student in the Officers Training Corps. On 29 May 1920 James McKnight Patterson married Jewell L. Mishler in Denver, CO. (Colorado Div. of Vital Statistics Marriage Report, No. 75728; accessed 7 Apr 2014 at familysearch.org.) In 1930 James M. Patterson heads a household in Denver, CO. He is living with wife Jewell M.; no children in 1930.
3. **Marjorie Patterson** b. 19 May 1897 [1900 census shows b. Apr 1897]; d. 25 Oct 1950

*Continuing with the children of James Patterson Jr.:*

- VIII. JOSEPH PATTERSON** b. 1827 [error]; d. 1889; m. Rachel Scott (1822-1872). (All foregoing info comes from HGP.) Per John W. Patterson’s ancestry.com tree, Joseph was **b. 23 May 1828**; d. 3 Jan 1899 [error; gravestone inscribed d. **9 Jan 1889**] in Monongehela City, Allegheny Co., PA. On 26 Aug 1851 Joseph **m. Rebecca Scott**. Rebecca was b. 23 May 1828 [error: gravestone inscribed 23 Mar 1822] in Elizabeth, Allegheny Co., PA, daughter of Joseph & Mary Scott. Rebecca d. 10 May 1872 in Monongehela City, PA. Joseph and Rebecca are buried in Round Hill Cemetery, Elizabeth, Allegheny Co., PA. Photos of Joseph and Rebecca’s shared monument can be seen in my “Pattersons buried in Round Hill” paper. No children listed on John W. Patterson’s tree.

1830 & 1840 Censuses – Joseph is in his father’s household in Elizabeth, Allegheny Co., PA.

1850 Elizabeth, Allegheny Co., PA 11 Sept 1850 (p. 69 of 122)

**Joseph Patterson** 25 [1825] PA farmer [still single]

(Joseph is living in the household of Andrew McMerley, wife Isabell & their family.)

**Joseph allegedly married Rachel Scott on 26 Aug 1851.**

1860 Elizabeth, Allegheny Co., PA 30 June 1860 (p. 85 of 150)

**Joseph Patterson** 33 [1827] PA farmer

Rebecca “ 33 [1827] PA

James S. “ 8 [1852] PA

William A. [Alonzo?] “ 4 [1856] PA

Vivia “ 2 [1858] PA

**NOTE:** Joseph’s daughter, Mary, is not counted in his household. Strangely, she’s counted in the household of James Witherow, listed on the same census page as Joseph. Mary A. Patterson is age 4, b. in PA.

1870 Elizabeth, Allegheny Co., PA 29 June 1870 (p. 11 of 104)

**Joseph Patterson** 45 [1825] PA farmer

Rebecca “ 45 [1825] PA

James “ 17 [1853] PA

Elonza [Alonzo?] “ 16 1854] PA

Mary [A.] “ 13 [1857] PA

Vivia “ 12 [1858] PA

Vernia “ 5 [1865] PA

**Wife Rebecca died 1872.**

1880 Carroll Twp., Washington Co., PA 22-23 June 1880 (p. 38 of 42)

<b>Joseph Patterson</b>	57 [1823] PA PA PA	widower	grocer
J. [James] Scott “, son	27 [1853] PA PA PA	single	census enumerator
Vivia “, dau	22 [1858] PA PA PA	single	keeping house
L. [Laverne/Vernia?] Price “, dau	14 [1866] PA PA PA		at home
James Stewart, boarder	22 [1858] <u>Africa</u> PA PA		dry goods clerk

**Joseph died 1889.**

The censuses show that Joseph and Rebecca Patterson had the following children:

**A. James Scott Patterson** b. 1852-1853 (*1860 & 1870 censuses*); in 1880 was still single & living with his father I Carroll Twp., Washington Co., PA; he was the “census enumerator” for that township. **Note:** One undocumented ancestry.com tree (“ESscott’s original Family Tree”) gives birth date of 1856 & death date of 1888; no spouse shown. **Marriage record found:** On 5 May 1885 J. Scott Patterson of Monongahela City, Washington Co., PA, married Allie Flanagan of Union Twp. in the Mingo Presbyterian Church, Finleyville, Union Township, Washington County, PA; witnesses were Joseph Patterson & Hugh Flanagan. (*Original church register is part of ancestry.com’s database, “Pennsylvania and New Jersey Church and Town Records 1708-1985”; accessed 8 Apr 2014.*) **Note:** Charles Talbert’s

ancestry.com tree (“William Ivill Jones Family Tree”) gives this information about James and his family:

James Scott Patterson **b. 18 June 1852** in Allegheny Co., PA; **d. 19 Nov 1889** in PA. On 5 May 1885 James **m. Cynthia Alice Flanagan** (she b. 5 June 1859 in PA, daughter of Hugh & Jane (Morrison) Flanagan & she d. 23 Feb 1923). They had children:

1. **Edith Hazel Patterson** b. Apr 1886 PA; d. 17 Aug 1969 in Monongahela, Washington Co., PA; buried Monongahela Cemetery, Monongahela, Washington Co., PA in Section E, Lot 30; m. William Bolton Chattaway (he b. 25 Feb 1884 in Corning, Perry Co., OH, son of Thomas & Mary Ann (Bolton) Chattaway; he d. 1941 in PA).
2. **Clifford Scott Patterson** b. 3 May 1887 in PA; d. 16 Mar 1967 in Monongahela, Washington Co., PA; buried in Monongahela Cemetery, Section F, Lot 3. Clifford m. Rachel Louise Jones (1896-1983) and had daughter Mary Louise Patterson (1914-2005) who m. Mauno J. “Whitey” Sitjander.
3. **Joseph M. Patterson** b. 1889 in PA; d. \_\_\_ (drowned) Sept 1898 in PA.

**B. William Alonzo Patterson** b. 1854-1856 (*1860 & 1870 censuses*). **Note:** Charles Talbert’s ancestry.com tree (“William Ivill Jones Family Tree”) gives this information about James and his family:  
William Alonzo Patterson . 22 August 1856 in PA; d. 5 Nov 1895; buried in Monongahela Cemetery, Section E, Lot 30; m. Isabel Bebout (she b. 15 Dec 1857 in PA, dau of Ira & Jane (Hamilton) Bebout; she d. 20 Aug 1892).  
They had children:

1. **Ada Jane Patterson** [no info]
2. **Alice Scott Patterson** [no info]
3. **Mary Patterson** [no info]
4. **Bertha Patterson** b. 27 Apr 1886 in PA; d. 29 June 1889 of diphtheria.
5. **William A. Patterson Jr.** b. 2 Oct 1891 in PA; d. 20 Jan 1892 in PA.

**C. Mary A. [Alice?] Patterson** b. 1856-1857 (*1860 & 1870 censuses*). **Note:** one undocumented ancestry.com tree (“ESScott’s original Family Tree”) gives no birth date for “Mary Alice Patterson,” but gives death date of 16 Feb 1897 in PA; no spouse shown. Another ancestry.com tree (“William Ivill Jones Family Tree”) shows b. 24 July 1855 in Elizabeth, Allegheny Co., PA; d. 23 Jan 1924; m. in 1880 Adoniram Adam Judson Yohe (1848-1935) and had daughter Vivia C. Yohe (1882-1970) and son Carl Judson Yohe (1884-1967).

**D. Vivia Patterson** b. abt. 1858 (*1860, 1870 & 1880 censuses*); in 1880 was still single, living in her father’s household. **Note:** one undocumented ancestry.com tree (“ESScott’s original Family Tree”) shows Vivia Patterson b. 3 May 1858 in Allegheny Co., PA; d. 13 Nov 1938; in 1880 Vivia m. James Thomas Stewart (he b. 1858 in West Virginia, son of Thomas B. & Theresa (Van Voorhis) Stewart); he d. 19 Mar 1885 in Monongahela, Washington Co., PA). **Note:** In 1880, when Vivia was living in her father’s Washington Co., PA household, James Stewart was a “boarder.” It’s stated

on this census that James Stewart was born in “Africa”! (Were his parents perhaps missionaries?)

- E. Vernia [Vernie? Laverna?] Patterson** b. 1865-1866 (*1870 & 1880 censuses*); in 1880 was still single, living in her father’s household. **Note:** one undocumented ancestry.com tree (“ESscott’s original Family Tree”) shows b. Dec 1866; no death date; m. in 1890 Frank Bebout (1866-?). Source cited for name of husband & marriage date: “U.S. and International Marriage Records, 1560-1900.” This index shows “Vernie Price Patterson b. 1866 married Frank Bebout in 1890.

*Continuing with the children of James Patterson Jr.:*

- IX. THOMAS PATTERSON** b. 1830; d. 1865 [error; gravestone shows death date of 18 Nov 1894]; m. Martha Jane Van Kirk (1835 [error?]-1907). (All foregoing info comes from HGP.) John W. Patterson’s ancestry.com tree (“Patterson Family Tree”) gives much specific information about Thomas and his family. Thomas was b. 19 Sept 1829 in W. Newton, Rostraver Twp., Westmoreland Co., PA [I question this birth location]; d. 26 Dec [error: d. 18 Nov] 1894 [correct] in Elizabeth Twp., Allegheny Co., PA; buried in Round Hill Cemetery, Elizabeth, Allegheny Co., PA; m. (no date) Martha Jane Van Kirk. Martha was b. 12 Sept 1829 in PA, daughter of John & Elizabeth Van Kirk. Martha d. 26 Dec 1907 in Elizabeth, Allegheny Co., PA and is buried in Round Hill Cemetery with her husband. **Note:** Martha’s gravestone is inscribed with a birth date of “1835.” However, censuses consistently record her as born about 1830. The birth date of 1829 for her in John W. Patterson’s ancestry.com is probably correct, and the gravestone inscription is probably wrong!





*Photo by Bill Ballas 16 Aug 2009*

1830 & 1840 Censuses – Thomas is in his father’s Elizabeth, Allegheny Co., PA household.

1850 Census – Thomas is not in his father’s household. He is probably still single, perhaps working out at a neighboring farm. Cannot find Thomas on this census.

1860 Elizabeth, Allegheny Co., PA 17 July 1860 (p. 140 of 150)

<b>Thomas Patterson</b>	29 [1831] PA	farmer
Martha J. “	30 [1830] PA	[age error]
John B. [V.?] “	8 [1852] PA	
Ida L. “	1 [1859] PA	
Elizabeth Vankirk	63 [1797] PA	[Martha’s mother]
Eliza Vankirk	33 [1827] PA	[Martha’s sister]

1870 Elizabeth, Allegheny Co., PA 30 June 1870 (p. 16 of 104)

<b>Thomas Patterson</b>	39 [1831] PA	farmer
Martha “	39 [1831] PA	
John “	17 [1853] PA	
Ida “	11 [1859] PA	
Emma “	8 [1862] PA	

1880 Elizabeth, Allegheny Co., PA 7-8 June 1880 (p. 7 of 36)

<b>Thomas Patterson</b>	50 [1830] PA PA PA	farmer
Martha “, wife	50 [1830] PA PA PA	
Idah [sic] “, dau	19 [1861] PA PA PA	
Emma L. “, dau	14 [1866] PA PA PA	

**NOTE:** Next household is headed by Thomas’ son John V. Patterson.

**Thomas died 1894.**

1900 Elizabeth, Allegheny Co., PA 13 June 1900 (p. 29 of 46)

**Martha** “ 70 b. Sept 1829 PA PA PA widow 3 children, **2 living [error?]**  
 Ida “, dau 40 b. Apr 1860 PA PA PA single  
 Emma “, dau 36 b. June 1864 PA PA PA single  
 Wilmer H. “, gr-son 20 b. Apr 1880 PA PA PA single

**Martha died 1907.**

Per censuses, Thomas & Martha Jane (Van Kirk) Patterson had 3 children: John V., Ida L. and Emma L. The ancestry.com tree of John W. Patterson (“Patterson Family Tree”) supplies much specific information about these children:

- A. John Van Kirk Patterson** b. 23 Jan 1853; d. 20 Jan 1918 [but mother said only 2 of her 3 children were living in 1900—and her two daughters were living with her!]; m. Mary Jane Patterson [maiden name “Patterson”?] on 23 Jan 1879. No parents shown for Mary Jane. Mary Jane was b. 1857 in PA & she d. 1918. They had 8 children:
1. **Wilmer H. Patterson** b. 1880; d. 9 Oct 1963
  2. **John Watt Patterson** b. 8 Nov 1883; d. 20 Nov 1950
  3. **Thomas Clyde Patterson** b. 12 Jan 1885; d. \_\_ Apr 1952 *Note:* Error? Born 4 months before his brother Clayton?
  4. **Clayton Harvey Patterson** b. 10 Oct 1885; d. 1 Aug 1964 *Note:* Error? Born 4 months after his brother Thomas?
  5. **Frank Roy Patterson** b. 17 Oct 1887; d. 8 Feb 1937
  6. **David M. Patterson** b. 1890; d. 27 May 1959; m. (1<sup>st</sup>?) Lucile Rhoades; m. (2<sup>nd</sup>?) Mabel Phillips (1887-1932) w/ whom he had 5 daughters
  7. **Luella Jane Patterson** b. 17 Feb 1896; d. \_\_\_\_.
  8. **Myrtle B. Patterson** b. abt. 1903; d. 19 July 1967
- B. Ida Patterson** b. \_\_ April 1859; d. 1915
- C. Emma Luella Patterson** b. \_\_ Jan 1863; d. 1911

*Continuing with the children of James Patterson Jr.:*

- X. **FINNEY G. [C.?] PATTERSON** b. 1833; d. 1865; m. Caroline C. Ayres in 1859. (All foregoing info comes from HGP.) The ancestry.com tree of John W. Patterson (“Patterson Family Tree”) supplies the following info: Finney “C.” Patterson b. 5 July 1833 in Elizabeth Twp., Allegheny Co., PA; d. 17 Nov 1865 in Mansfield, Richland Co., OH; m. Caroline C. Ayers on 2 Feb 1859. Caroline was b. 21 Feb 1829 and she d. 12 July 1898 in Mansfield, OH.

1840 & 1850 Censuses – Finney is living in his father’s household in Elizabeth, Allegheny Co., PA

**Allegedly, Finney married Caroline Ayers in 1859.**

1860 Mansfield, Richland Co., OH 12 June 1860 (p. 101 of 116)

**F.C. Patterson** 26 [1834] PA carpenter  
 Caroline “ 31 [1829] [blank]

**Finney allegedly died 1865.**

1870 Hayesville, Ashland Co., OH 28 June 1870 (p. 15 of 15)

**Caroline Patterson** 40 [1830] PA keeping house  
 Frank “ 6 [1864] OH

(plus two young female students; they are probably boarders)

**Sometime between 1870-1880, widow Caroline married, 2<sup>nd</sup>, Jacob Fritz.**

1880 Loudenville, Ashland Co., OH 21 June 1880 (p. 9 of 27)

**Jacob Fritz** 66 [1814] PA PA PA retired farmer  
**Caroline “, wife** 51 [1829] PA PA PA keeping house  
**Frank Patterson, step-son** 16 [1864] OH PA PA at home

Just one child of Finney & Caroline is shown on the “Patterson Family Tree”  
 (and this agrees with census information):

**A. Frank Nunda Patterson** b. 28 Dec 1863 in Hayesville, Ashland Co., OH;  
 d. 12 Apr 1926 in Ashland Co., OH; m. Mary M. Schauwecker in 1892, in  
 Cleveland, Cuyahoga Co., OH.

1900 Ashland, Ashland Co., OH 1 June 1900 (p. 1 of 14)

**Frank Patterson** 36 b. Dec 1863 OH PA PA m. 8 yrs [1892] attorney at law  
 Mary “, wife 33 b. Aug 1866 OH Germany OH m. 8 yrs 1 child, 1 living  
 Ada “, daughter 5 [1895] OH OH OH  
 (plus 1 servant)

1910 Center St., Ashland, Ashland Co., OH 16 & 18 Apr 1910 (p. 4 of 26)

**F.N. Patterson** 46 [1864] OH PA OH m. 18 yrs attorney, Senator  
 Mary M. “, wife 43 [1867] OH Germany OH m. 18 yrs 1 child, 1 living  
 Ada Frances “, dau 14 [1896] OH OH OH

Just one child of Frank & Mary Patterson is shown on the “Patterson Family  
 Tree” (and this agrees with census information):

**1. Ada Francis [Frances] Patterson** b. 11 July 1895 in Ohio [1900 census  
 shows she was b. Jan 1895]; no further info

*Continuing with the children of James Patterson Jr.:*

**XI. MARY PATTERSON** b. 1833; d. infancy [Was she Finney’s twin?]. (All  
 foregoing info comes from HGP.)

**XII. SARAH PATTERSON** b. 1835; d. infancy. (All foregoing info comes from  
 HGP.)

*Note:* Per HGP, Mary Evanna & Alexander below were children of James  
 Patterson Jr. with his second wife, Mary Swanger:

**XIII. MARY EVANNA PATTERSON** b. 25 Oct 1847; d. 4 Apr 1927; buried in  
 Monongahela Cemetery; m. John Dunlevy on 1 June 1870 (he b. Oct 1833  
 [which differs from 1900 census] & he d. 14 Sept 1904; resided in Dunlevy,

Washington Co., PA. (**All foregoing info comes from CP**; this info agrees with HGP's birth date for Mary Evana of "1847-1927.")

1900 Allen Twp., Washington Co., PA 6 June 1900 (p. 8 of 34)

<b>John Dunlevy</b>	65 b. Oct 1834 PA PA PA m. 30 yrs [1870] "gentleman"
Mary E. " , wife	52 b. Oct 1847 PA PA PA m. 30 yrs 2 children, 2 living
Ettie " , dau	26 b. May 1874 PA PA PA single
Jessie F. " , dau	12 b. June 1887 PA PA PA single

Censuses show two children:

- A. Etta May Dunlevy** – Census above gives birth date of May 1874, but CP wrote 8/17/14: "I read on the tombstone [in Monongahela Cemetery] "Aug 5, 1954, age 83 yr." CP gives birth date of 9 July 1871. Never married.
- B. Jessie F. Dulevy (daughter)** Census above gives birth date of June 1887 but CP wrote 8/17/14: "listed on the tombstone [in Monongahela Cemetery] is "Feb 21, 1965, 77 y." CP gives birth date of 22 May 1887. Never married.

**XIV. ALEXANDER PATTERSON b. 11 July 1850** in Elizabeth, Allegheny Co., PA; **d. 29 Sept 1938** in McKeesport, Allegheny Co., PA; buried in Richland Cemetery in Davosburg, Allegheny Co., PA. On 4 May 1879 Alexander **m. Barbara Ellen Ingles**. Barbara was b. 30 Aug 1858, daughter of John & Catherine (Cornell) Ingles; she d. 28 Dec 1942. **Note:** CP wrote 8/17/14 that, per the Richland Cemetery attendant, Alexander and wife Barbara are buried in Sec D of the cemetery, but they do not have a tombstone. (**All foregoing info comes from CP**; this info agrees with HGP's info: "1850-1938; md. 1879 Barbara Ellen Ingles.")

1870 Census – Alexander is living in his widowed mother's household in Sewickley, Westmoreland Co., PA.

1880 Census – Alexander and his wife Barbara are living in his widowed mother's household in Sewickley, Westmoreland Co., PA

1900 Sewickley, Westmoreland Co., PA 25 June 1900 (p. 28 of 46)

<b>Alex. Patterson</b>	49 b. July 1850 PA PA PA married 21 yrs farmer
Barbara I. " , wife	40 b. Aug 1859 PA Scotland [blank] married 21 yrs 9 children, 8 living
John I. " , son	19 b. July 1880 PA PA PA single laborer
James F. " , son	18 b. Feb 1882 PA PA PA single laborer
Mary Bell " , dau	15 b. July 1884 PA PA PA
Kate M. " , dau	13 b. June 1887 PA PA PA
Ethel May " , dau	11 b. May 1889 PA PA PA
William A. " , son	8 b. July 1891 PA PA PA
Donald A. " , son	6 b. June 1894 PA PA PA
Roy McKinley " , son	3 b. Oct 1896 PA PA PA

1910 Walnut St., McKeesport, Allegheny Co., PA 22 Apr 1910 (p. 12 of 17)

<b>Alexander Patterson</b>	59 [1851] PA PA PA 1 <sup>st</sup> marriage, m. 30 yrs laborer, iron work
Barbara I. " , wife	50 [1860] PA PA PA 1 <sup>st</sup> marriage, m. 30 yrs 9 children, 7 living
Mary B. " , dau	25 [1885] PA PA PA single
Catherine M. " , dau	22 [1888] PA PA PA single
Ethel M. " , dau	21 [1889] PA PA PA single
William A. " , son	18 [1892] PA PA PA single iron mill
Donald W. " , son	15 [1895] PA PA PA single high school student
Roy M. " , son	13 [1897] PA PA PA single

(plus 3 boarders)

1920 Walnut St., Ward 11, McKeesport, Allegheny Co., PA [date illegible] (p. 3 of 10)

<b>Alexander Patterson</b>	69 [1851] PA PA PA [unreadable]
Barbra " , wife	59 [1861] PA Scotland Scotland
Marybell " , dau	33 [1887] PA PA PA

Ethel “, dau 29 [1891] PA PA PA  
 Will “, son 27 [1893] PA PA PA  
 Roy “, son 23 [1897] PA PA PA  
 1930 Walnut St., Ward 11, McKeesport, Allegheny Co., PA 3 Apr 1930 (p. 4 of 34)  
**B.E. Patterson** 70 [1860] PA Scotland Scotland 1<sup>st</sup> married age 21  
**Alexander “**, husband 79 [1851] PA PA PA 1<sup>st</sup> married age 30  
 Mary “ 44 [1886] PA PA PA single  
 William “, son 38 [1892] PA PA PA single

**Alexander died 1938.**

1940 Walnut St., Ward 11, McKeesport, Allegheny Co., PA 7 May 1940 (p. 30 of 34)

**Barbara Patterson** 82 [1858] PA widow  
 William “, son 45 [1895] PA single skilled labor, power plant  
 Mary Belle “, dau 49 [1891] PA single

**Barbara died 1942.**

**NOTE:** Alexander is the great-grandfather of John W. Patterson, mentioned in the “Preface” of this paper. (And Alexander is the grandfather of John’s Uncle Calvin Patterson, whose research findings are cited as “CP” throughout this paper.) Information below about the nine children of Alexander and Barbara Patterson comes from John W. Patterson’s public tree at ancestry.com (“Patterson Family Tree”). It is based on careful research done by the family.

Alexander & Barbara Ellen (Ingles) Patterson had the following nine children (**all info from John W. Patterson ancestry.com tree unless otherwise noted**):

- A. John Ingles Patterson** b. 22 July 1880 (*agrees with 1900 census*) in Scott Haven, Allegheny Co., PA; d. 21 Mar 1937 in Versailles, Allegheny Co., PA. (Per CP, he and his wife are buried in Section D of Richland Cemetery, Dravosburg, without a tombstone). John m. Mary A. Riffle in 1909. May was b. 12 Aug 1884 in Boston, PA, daughter of Frank & Ann (Mohlman) Riffle; she d. 9 Mar 1979 in Waynesburg, PA. They had 2 daughters and 1 son:
1. **Dorothy E. Patterson** – d. 4 May 2012, age 85; m. Jack Bittner (he d. sometime after his wife); both died in South Carolina. (*All info from CP’s 8/17/14 letter.*)
  2. **Anna Mae Patterson** b. 8 May 1911 in PA; d. 1 Apr 1998 in Titusville, FL; buried Oaklawn Memorial Gardens; m. Henry Raymond Kniepkamp (1909-1997), son of John F. & Catharine Kniepkamp. They had one daughter (“private”).
  3. **William A. Patterson** b. 27 Aug 1913 in PA; d. \_\_\_ Mar 1979 in Nalcrest, FL; no spouse shown on this tree
- B. James F. Patterson** b. 5 Feb 1882 (*agrees with 1900 census*) in Scott Haven, Allegheny Co., PA; d. 2 May 1906 in Smithton, PA (CP notes that he died in “a train accident while working for the railroad”; buried Richland Cemetery, Dravosburg, Allegheny Co., PA; buried in Section D without tombstone, per CP.
- C. Mary Belle Patterson** b. 2 July 1884 in Scott Haven, Westmoreland Co., PA (per CP who cites *McKeesport Daily News*). *Note:* JP’s tree has incorrect birth date of 5 Feb 1882. Mary Belle d. 29 Dec 1947 in McKeesport, PA; buried in Section D, Richland Cemetery, Dravosburg, without a tombstone; never married

- D. Donald Alexander Patterson** b. 4 June 1894 in Scott Haven, Allegheny Co., PA (birth date per CP; JP's tree incorrectly shows b. 4 June 1884). Donald d. 8 June 1931 in McKeesport, PA; buried Mount Vernon Cemetery, Elizabeth, Allegheny Co., PA. *Note:* As of this writing, findagrave.com lists Donald with an incorrect death date of 10 June 1931. Continuing with JP's info: Donald m. Marguerite Shaner Duncan on 23 Oct 1918, in East McKeesport, PA; m. by Rev. Rowe. Marguerite was b. 9 Nov 1895 in McKeesport, PA, daughter of James Arthur Sr. & Margaret Rebecca (Shaner) Duncan; Marguerite d. 22 Apr 1974 in McKeesport, PA & is buried in Mount Vernon Cemetery. CP notes on his Family Group sheet that Donald Alexander was a "bookkeeper at Fidelity Trust Bank in Pittsburgh." Eight children:
1. **Son Patterson** ("private")
  2. **Daughter Patterson** ("private")
  3. **Donald Morrell Patterson** b. 25 Oct 1919 in Versailles, PA; d. 15 May 1990 in Collier, FL (CP cites *McKeesport Daily News* as source for death date); m. Deloris R. Zimmerman in 1941, in Brooke Co., West Virginia. Per CP, Deloris was b. 2 Mar 1922 & she d. 5 Nov 2013. Continuing with JP's info: They had 3 sons and 2 daughters, all "private" except son Timothy who died as an infant in 1955.
  4. **William Duncan Patterson** b. 24 May 1921 in Versailles, PA; d. 22 July 1980 in McKeesport, PA; m. Vera W. Holsing (1926-1995), daughter of James W. & Ada C. Holsing. They had 1 son and 3 daughters (all "private").
  5. **Helen Lucille Patterson** b. 14 Nov 1922 in McKeesport, PA; d. 3 May 2008 in Wooster, OH; m. John William Lofgren (1917-2009), son of Charles E. & Mary Lofgren, on 17 Nov 1942 in McKeesport, PA. They had 3 daughters & 1 son (all "private").
  6. **Olive Patterson** b. 1927 in McKeesport, PA; d. 1927. *Note:* CP's Family Group sheet shows b. 14 June 1927; d. 21 June 1927; buried Versailles Cemetery, McKeesport, PA.
  7. **Marguerite Virginia Patterson** b. 15 Nov 1929 in McKeesport, PA; d. 8 Feb 1994 in McKeesport, PA; m. Herbert Richard Fiddler (1925-2011) in 1953, in McKeesport, PA. Herbert was son of Edward & Sarah Fiddler. They had 4 daughters & 1 son (all "private").
  8. **Alexander Donald Patterson** b. 13 Sept 1931 in McKeesport, PA; d. 15 Nov 2000 in McKeesport, PA; m. \_\_\_\_ ("private"). They had 1 son ("private").
- E. Arthur Hobart Patterson** b. 28 Oct 1886; d. 13 Dec 1886 [error? CP's Family Group sheet shows d. 13 Dec 1896]; buried in Guffey Family Cemetery, Westmoreland Co., PA. CP's Family Group sheet notes "no gravestone."
- F. Catherine Mildred Patterson** b. 10 June 1887 (*agrees with 1900 census*) in Scott Haven, PA; d. 4 Aug 1969 in McKeesport, PA; buried with her husband in Mount Vernon Cemetery; m. Earl Wayne Rickard (1856-1948)

on 20 Oct 1919. Earl was son of Theodore & Emma (Whittington) Rickard. They had 3 daughters & 1 son (all “private”).

- G. Ethel May Patterson** b. 23 May 1889 (*agrees with 1900 census*) in Scott Haven, PA; d. 16 Jan 1957 in Versailles, PA; m. James Oliver Jones on 24 Aug 1923. James was the son of Oliver & Annie (Lindsey) Jones). They had 2 sons:
1. **Warren A. Jones** b. \_\_\_\_ . Per CP, he d. 1995 in Norcross, GA (not 1997 as on JP’s tree); m. Margie Uhlig (she b. \_\_\_\_ & she d. 1996).
  2. **Lewis J. Jones** b. 19 May 1924. Per CP, Lewis d. 1985 in Thousand Oaks, CA (not 1994 in McKeesport, PA on as JP’s tree). Lewis m. \_\_\_\_ (“private”).
- H. William Andrew Patterson** b. 27 July 1891 (*agrees with 1900 census*) in Shaner Station, PA; d. 21 Apr 1973 in McKeesport, PA; m. Lillian Heveker. Per CP’s info Lillian was b. 11 Nov 1909 & d. 27 Aug 1962; buried in Restland Memorial Park Cemetery in Monroeville, PA. (CP wrote 8/17/14 that he personally viewed her tombstone.) William & Lillian had four children: Cynthia, Edward, Sharon & William Andrew Jr.
- I. Roy McKinley Patterson** b. 29 Oct 1896 (*agrees with 1900 census*) in Shaner, Sewickley Twp., Allegheny Co., PA; d. 16 Dec 1976 in McKeesport, PA; m. Louise Caroline Twete on 22 Apr 1919 [CP’s Family Group sheet shows m. 20 Apr 1919] in North Huntingdon, PA. Louise was b. 25 May 1900 in Greenrock, PA, daughter of Henry A. & Sophia Twete; she d. 22 May 1992 in North Huntingdon, PA. They had two children:
1. **Margaret Elizabeth Patterson** b. 24 Nov 1920; d. 18 June 2002 in Pittsburgh, PA; m. \_\_\_\_ (“private”).
  2. **James Hobart Patterson** b. 17 Apr 1926 in McKeesport, PA; d. 26 Dec 2008 in Irwin, Westmoreland Co., PA; m. \_\_\_\_ (“private”).

**CHAPTER VI**  
***William, son of James & Agnes (Finney) Patterson***

**WILLIAM PATTERSON** was **b. 1782-1784 (I think closer to 1784)**. (“Outline of five generations of Pattersons,” compiled by Helen G. Patterson, gives a birth date of 1782 (no documentation).<sup>43</sup> CP also gives a 1782 birth date (no documentation). However, I posit that William was the fourth-born son, so I think he was born 1783-1784, after brother James. I posit that he was the fourth-born son because on two important records listing the 12 children of James & Agnes (Finney) Patterson, apparently in their birth order, William is listed *after* James. (See the 1817 partition of James Sr.’s land in Westmoreland Co. Partition Bk. 5, pp. 61-62—transcribed in Chapter 1. See also the will of William’s brother Elijah, recorded in Westmoreland Co. Will Bk. 6, p. 70—transcribed in Chapter VIII.) Note that per the Scotch-Irish naming pattern the third son would be named James—making William the 4<sup>th</sup>-born son. Finally, note that William’s age as recorded on the 1850 and 1860 censuses suggests a birth date of 1783-1784 (see below). HGP and CP both show that William **d. 1860**. If so, he must have died after 28 July 1860, the date of the last census on which William was listed.

Information posted 30 May 2008 on findagrave.com by John & Charlene Patterson (no documentation; no photo of William’s grave is posted) states that William was born 1782; d. 18 Sept 1860 in Crawford Co., PA; and is buried in Hartstown Cemetery, Crawford Co., PA.

HGP and CP show that William **m. Sarah Stewart** (1786- \_\_\_\_). HGP states that Sarah was the daughter of John and Mary (Robson or Robeson) Stewart. Findagrave.com info shows that wife Sarah was b. 1785 in Fayette Co., PA; she d. 23 Dec 1872 in Crawford Co., PA (no documentation; no photo of Sarah’s grave is posted).

William and his family settled in North Shenango Twp., Crawford County, Pa., in 1832, per HGP.

1790 & 1800 Censuses – William is in his father’s household in S. Huntingdon, Westmoreland Co., PA

1810 Census – William may be the male age 26-45 in his father’s household.

1820 & 1830 Censuses – William has not been located with certainty. One researcher states (without documentation) that William’s daughter, Nancy, was born 1818 in Somerset Co., PA. However, William is not found in Somerset Co., PA on either the 1820 or 1830 censuses.

**Per HGP, William moved to North Shanango, Crawford Co., PA in 1832.**

1840 North Shenango Twp., Crawford Co., PA (p. 12 of 16)

**William Patterson**

1 male	40-50	[1790-1800]	[age is off]
3 males	20-30	[1810-1820]	<b><i>Sons William b. 1814, Thomas b. 1817 + Unknown (Joseph?)</i></b>

---

<sup>43</sup> Helen G. Patterson sent this manuscript to Mrs. Kingston Smallhouse who submitted it to the *Patterson & Pattison Family Association*. It was published in Vol. 2 (1964) of the association’s publication, pp. 78-80. Helen G. Patterson was the gg-granddaughter of James & Agnes (Finney) Patterson. Helen G. Patterson was the daughter of Rev. Willard Hosack Patterson (1858-1935), son of Joseph Reynolds Patterson (1828-1877), son of Thomas Patterson (1781-1848), son of James & Agnes (Finney) Patterson. Further references to Helen G. Patterson’s work will be abbreviated as “HGP.”



1 fem 40-50 [1790-1800] [age is off]

1850 North Shenango Twp., Crawford Co., PA 14 Oct 1850 (p. 1 of 20)

<b>William Patterson</b>	67 [1783] PA	blacksmith	
Sarah “	64 [1786] PA		
Thomas “	34 [1816] PA	farmer	<i>William’s son</i>
Jane “	28 [1822] PA		<i>Thomas’ wife</i>
William “	3 [1847] PA		<i>Thomas’ son</i>
Hugh “	1 [1849] PA		<i>Thomas’ son</i>

**NOTE:** The next household listed is head by William & Sarah’s son, William Jr.

1860 N. Shenango Twp., Crawford Co., PA 28 July 1860 (p. 14 of 14) [wrongly indexed in W. Fallowfield Twp]

<b>Wm. Patterson</b>	77 [1783] PA	farmer
Sarah “	74 [1786] PA	

**William died 1860, sometime after the 1860 census date of 28 July 1860; he allegedly d. 18 Sept 1860.**

1870 Census – Widow Sarah is living with her son Thomas and his family in N. Shenango Twp.

**William’s widow, Sarah, died 1872.**

Helen G. Patterson lists the following nine children of William & Sarah (Stewart) Patterson. All information in this *initial listing* comes from HGP.

- I. **JOHN PATTERSON** [no info] *My note:* He was probably the second son, named after wife Sarah Stewart’s father. Born, then, perhaps about 1812?
- II. **JAMES PATTERSON** [no info] *My note:* He was probably the first son, named after William’s father. Born, then, perhaps about 1810?
- III. **WILLIAM PATTERSON** b. 3 [4?]Apr 1814; d. \_\_\_\_; m. 1845 Eleanor A. Blair, daughter of Hugh and Nancy (McWilliams) Blair. *My note:* In accordance with the Scotch-Irish naming pattern, he was named after his father.
- IV. **THOMAS PATTERSON** b. \_\_\_\_; d. \_\_\_\_; m. Jane Blair, daughter of Hugh & Nancy (McWilliams) Blair. *My note:* Per the Scotch Irish naming pattern, Thomas (as the fourth son) would have been named after William’s older brother.
- V. **NANCY FINNEY PATTERSON** b. \_\_\_\_; d. \_\_\_\_; m. Joseph P. Henry. *My note:* I’d guess that Nancy was the second daughter, named after William’s mother.
- VI. **MARY K. PATTERSON** [no info] *My note:* I’d guess that Mary was the first daughter, named after wife Sarah Stewart’s mother.
- VII. **JOSEPH STEWART PATTERSON** [no info]
- VIII. **ELIJAH FINNEY PATTERSON** [no info]
- IX. **INFANT PATTERSON** [d. in infancy]

Following is much more information about the nine children of William & Sarah (Stewart) Patterson, gleaned from other sources. **I have now listed the children in what I believe is their birth order:**

- I. **JAMES PATTERSON** – HGP provides no information about James, other than his name. I’ve not been able to find any information about this son.
- II. **JOHN PATTERSON** – HGP provides no information about John, other than his name. I’ve not been able to find any information about this son.
- III. **WILLIAM PATTERSON [Jr.] b. 3 or 4 Apr 1814** (*HGP gives 3 Apr birthdate; info posted on findagrave.com 30 May 2008 by John & Charlene Patterson gives 4 Apr birthdate*); **d. 31 Jan 1892** (*findagrave.com; no gravestone photo posted*). In 1845 William **m. Eleanor Ann Blair**, daughter of Hugh and Nancy (McWilliams) Blair. (*Info about William’s wife is from HGP & same info is posted on findagrave.com.*) Findagrave.com info posted by John & Charlene Patterson shows that Eleanor was b. 28 Aug 1825 in Crawford Co., PA & she d. 16 Apr 1891 in Crawford Co., PA. Both William and wife Eleanor are buried in Hartstown Cemetery. **Note:** William’s brother, Thomas, married Eleanor’s sister, Jane Blair.

1850 North Shenango Twp., Crawford Co., PA 14 Oct 1850 (p. 1 of 20)

<b>William Patterson Jr.</b>	36 [1814] PA	farmer
Sarah “	25 [1825] PA	<b>[Wrong name recorded? Is this Eleanor?]</b>
Nancy “	4 [1846] PA	
[Wm.] Oliver	2 [1848] PA	
Hugh “	6/12 [Apr 1850]	

**NOTE:** William is listed on this census page right after his father.

**NOTE:** William Jr. is observing the Scotch-Irish naming pattern.

1860 North Shenango Twp., Crawford Co., PA 28 July 1860 (p. 1 of 22)

<b>Wm. Patterson Jr.</b>	46 [1814] PA	farmer
Elnor Ann “	34 [1826] PA	

**NOTE:** All three of their children died young, in 1853. Findagrave.com shows Nancy b. 1845, d. 1853; William Oliver b. 1848, d. 1853; Hugh L. Patterson b. 1850, d. 1853.

1870 North Shenango Twp., Crawford Co., PA 16 June 1870 (p. 19 of 23)

<b>Wm. Patterson</b>	56 [1814] PA	farmer
Elmira “	44 [1826] PA	<b>[Wrong name recorded; this is Eleanor]</b>
Wm. “	21 [1849] PA	farm hand

1880 North Shenango Twp., Crawford Co., PA 12 June 1880 (p. 13 of 19)

<b>William Patterson</b>	66 [1814] PA PA PA	farmer
Elinor A. “, wife	55 [1825] PA PA PA	
William H. “, nephew	33 [1847] PA PA PA	single farmer
Fannie Barrackman, niece	18 [1862] PA PA PA	single
Hugh M. Patterson, nephew	30 [1850] PA PA PA	single

**NOTE:** Next household is headed by William’s brother, Thomas .

**Eleanor died 1891, and William died 1892.**

Per HGP, censuses & findagrave.com info, William had just 3 children:

- A. **Nancy L. Patterson** b. 1845; d. 1853; buried in Hartstown Cemetery, Crawford Co., PA

- B. William O. Patterson [III]** b. 1848; d. 1853; buried in Hartstown Cemetery, Crawford Co., PA
- C. Hugh L. Patterson** b. 1850; d. 1853; buried in Hartstown Cemetery, Crawford Co., PA

The birth and death dates of these children are inscribed on a shared monument in Hartstown Cemetery (photo posted on findagrave.com 11 Dec 2010 by John & Charlene Patterson):



*Continuing with the children of William & Sarah (Stewart) Patterson (as listed by Helen G. Patterson in her manuscript):*

- IV. THOMAS PATTERSON** b. **6 Apr 1817** (birth date from family Bible posted on Thomas' page at findagrave.com on 10/16/2012 by John & Charlene Patterson); **d. 11 Apr 1890** in North Shenango Twp., Crawford Co., PA, "aged 74 years and 5 days" (family Bible). Thomas **m. Jane Thompson Blair**, daughter of Hugh & Nancy (McWilliams) Blair. *Note:* HGP gives her names as "Jane Blair"; information posted on findagrave.com by Thomas' great-great grandson, John Patterson, gives her full name as "Jane Thompson Blair." Note that Thomas' brother, William, married Jane Blair's sister, Eleanor Blair. Wife Jane was b. 27 Sept 1821 and she d. 21 Jan 1908 "In her 88<sup>th</sup> year [at age 87]" (family Bible). Thomas and wife Jane are buried in Hartstown Cemetery,

Hartstown, Crawford Co., PA (*see info posted on findagrave.com on 30 May 2008 by great-great grandson John Patterson & his wife Charlene*).

1860 North Shenango Twp., Crawford Co., PA 28 July 1860 (p. 1 of 22)

<b>Thomas Patterson</b>	43 [1817] PA	farmer [age incorrectly transcribed as "46"]
Jane [K.?] "	40 [1820] PA	
Wm. H. "	12 [1848] PA	
[Hugh] Marvin "	11 [1849] PA	
John H. [Henderson] "	9 [1851] PA	
James [Finney] "	6 [1854] PA	
Loretta [Jane] "	3 [1857] PA	

1870 North Shenango Twp., Crawford Co., PA 16 June 1870 (p. 19 of 23)

<b>Thos. Patterson</b>	54 [1816] PA	farmer
Jane "	49 [1821] PA	
Hugh "	21 [1849] PA	
Jno. H. "	18 [1852] PA	
Jas. P. [ <i>sic</i> ] "	15 [1855] PA	
Loretta "	13 [1857] PA	
Thos. O. "	9 [1861] PA	
Sarah "	84 [1786] PA	<i>This is Thomas' mother, Sarah (Stewart)</i>

1880 North Shenango Twp., Crawford Co., PA 12 June 1880 (p. 13 of 19)

<b>Thomas Patterson</b>	64 [1816] PA PA PA	farmer
Jane [?] ", wife	58 [1822] PA PA PA	
John H. ", son	28 [1852] PA PA PA	single farm laborer
James F. ", son	25 [1855] PA PA PA	single farm laborer
Lorhetta J. ", dau	23 [1857] PA PA PA	single "typhoid fever"
T. Oliver ", son	18 [1862] PA PA PA	single farm laborer

**NOTE:** Thomas' household is listed right next to his brother William's.

**Thomas died 1890. In 1900 widow Jane was living with her bachelor sons William and John.**

**Jane died 1908.**

Censuses show that Thomas & Jane (Blair) Patterson had six children:

**A. William H. Patterson b. 26 July 1847 (*family Bible*); d. 27 Oct 1913 (*family Bible*); never married.**

1900 North Shenango Twp., Crawford Co., PA 7 June 1900 (p. 5 of 16)

<b>William Patterson</b>	52 b. [?] 1847 PA PA PA	single farmer
John Patterson, brother	48 b. Aug 1851 PA PA PA	single farmer
Jane T. Patterson, mother	79 b. Sept 1821 PA Ireland PA	widow 6 children, 5 living

**B. Hugh Marvin Patterson b. 1 May 1849 (*family Bible*)**

**C. John Henderson Patterson b. 16 Aug 1851 (*family Bible*); d. 3 May 1904 (*family Bible*); never married. In 1900 was living with his brother William & his mother Jane.**

**D. James Finney Patterson b. 18 Nov 1854 (*family Bible*; but 1900 census shows Nov 1853); d. 14 Mar 1929 in Hartstown, Crawford Co., PA; buried in Hartstown Cemetery (*obit published in the 15 Mar 1929 issue of the Greenville, PA newspaper "Record-Argus" & obit published in the 16 Mar 1929 issue of the Meadville, PA newspaper "The Tribune-Republican"*);**

both obits posted on findagrave.com 30 May 2008 by John & Charlene Patterson; see also photo of his gravestone posted on findagrave.com). James **m. Frances “Francy” Ann McMillan** on 10 Jan 1895 in Atlantic, PA (wedding invitation posted on findagrave.com 11/14/10 by John & Charlene Patterson; see also James’ obit). Per the stone at Hartstown Cemetery that Frances shares with her husband, she was b. 1852 and d. 1930.

1900 North Shenango Twp., Crawford Co., PA 7 June 1900 (p. 5 of 16)

<b>James F. Patterson</b>	46 b. Nov 1853 [sic] PA PA PA m. 5 yrs farmer
Frances A. “, wife	37 b. Aug 1862 PA PA PA m. 5 yrs 1 child, 1 living
Stuart “, son	3 b. Dec 1896 PA PA PA

Per James’ obit, he and wife Francy had just one child who survived to adulthood:

1. **Stewart Thompson Patterson b. 14 Dec 1896** in North Shenango Twp., Crawford Co., PA (*family Bible*); **d. 23 Mar 1940** in North Shenango Twp.; buried in Hartstown Cemetery (*death date & place of burial per his obit published in the 23 Mar 1940 issue of the Greenville, PA newspaper “Record Argus”; obit posted on findagrave.com on 30 May 2007 by John & Charlene Patterson; cause of death was “suicide” per info posted at findagrave.com by John & Charlene Patterson*). Stewart **m. Eleanor Hart**. Eleanor was b. 31 Oct 1901 in Washington, PA, daughter of James W.P. & Kathryn (Bromley) Hart (*family Bible; her obit posted in the Oct 1990 issue of the Meadville, PA “Tribune”*) and she d. 5 Oct 1990 in Meadville, Crawford Co., PA; buried in Hartstown Cemetery. In 1947 Eleanor m. 2<sup>nd</sup> Oscar Turben, who d. in 1949 (*obit*).

Stewart & Eleanor (Hart) Patterson had 3 children (*named in both Stewart’s and in Eleanor’s obituaries*):

- a. **James W. Patterson** b. abt. 1933 (age 7 per his father’s obit); per his mother’s obit, in 1990 he lived in Meadville, PA
- b. **Ralph Patterson** b. abt. 1935 (age 5 per his father’s obit); per his mother’s obit, in 1990 he lived in California
- c. **John H. Patterson** b. abt. 1938 (age 2 per his father’s obit); per his mother’s obit, in 1990 he lived in California

*Continuing with the children of Thomas & Jane (Blair) Patterson:*

- E. **Loretta/Lorhetta “Rhetta” Jane Patterson** b. 22 Nov 1856 (*family Bible*); d. 24 May 1881, “aged 24 years and 6 months and 2 days” (*family Bible*).
- F. **Thomas Oliver “Ollie” Patterson** b. [blank] July 1861 (*family Bible*); d. 29 Oct 1919 in Crawford Co., PA; buried in Espyville Cemetery, Espyville, Crawford Co., PA (*death date & place of burial posted on findagrave.com 15 Oct 2012 by John & Charlene Patterson; no gravestone photo posted*). Thomas Oliver m. “Alvie” (maiden name unknown) abt. 1885 (*1900 census*)

1900 North Shenango Twp., Crawford Co., PA 7 June 1900 (p. 5 of 16)

**Ollie Patterson** 38 b. "Ju" 1861 PA PA PA m. 15 yrs farmer  
 Alvie ", wife 39 b. May 1861 PA NJ PA m. 15 yrs 3 children, 3 living  
 Leroy ", son 14 b. [Apr?] 1886 PA PA PA  
 Jennie ", dau 12 b. Oct 1887 PA PA PA  
 Blanche ", dau 11 b. [Mar? May?] 1889 PA PA PA

Censuses give us the names of 3 children of Thomas Oliver & Alvie Patterson:

1. **Leroy Patterson** b. [Apr.?] 1886 (*1900 census*)
2. **Jennie Patterson** b. Oct 1887 (*1900 census*)
3. **Blanche Patterson** b. [Mar? May?] 1889 (*1900 census*)

*Continuing with the children of William & Sarah (Stewart) Patterson (as listed by Helen G. Patterson in her manuscript—but now listed in what I believe was their birth order):*

- V. **MARY K. PATTERSON** (only HGP lists this daughter); no info
- VI. **NANCY FINNEY PATTERSON** b. **24 Aug 1818** in Somerset Co., PA; d. **10 Nov 1891** in Lenox, Taylor Co., IA; buried in Stringtown, Adams Co., IA. HGP lists this child but provides no info other than her name. Posted on the ancestry.com tree owned by "ohhenry2407 of Creston, IA ("Henry Family Tree") are Nancy's birth date, her death date, and her place of burial. Also posted on this tree are photos of Nancy, her husband and her children. Also posted are a copy of Nancy's death certificate and a photo of her gravestone. This tree is well documented from Nancy's generation onward. I suspect that the author of this tree is a direct descendant and the info on this tree can be trusted. All information concerning Nancy and her family comes from this tree. On 6 Mar 1836 Nancy m. **Joseph Pressley Henry**. Joseph was b. 2 Aug 1814 in PA, son of James & Fanny (McMasters) Henry & Joseph d. 14 Aug 1875 in Wyoming, Jones Co., IA. They had 13 children (only names, birth dates and death dates are listed below; see this tree for much more info):
- A. **William Finney Henry** b. 25 Nov 1837 in Hartstown, Crawford Co., PA; d. \_\_\_ in Jonestown, PA
  - B. **Sarah Jane Henry** b. 19 May 1839 in Hartstown, Crawford Co., PA; d. 2 Nov 1931 in Sterling, Rice Co., KA; no spouse shown
  - C. **Fanny Maria Henry** b. 11 Oct 1840 in Somerset Co., PA; d. 4 July 1858 in Wyoming, Jones Co., IA; no spouse shown
  - D. **James Patterson Henry** b. 5 Aug 1842 in Hartstown, Crawford Co., PA; d. 22 Oct 1857 in Wyoming, Jones Co., IA; no spouse shown
  - E. **Andrew Thompson Henry** b. 29 Mar 1844 in Somerset Co., PA; d. 26 Nov 1912 in Stafford Co., KA; m. 1876 Elizabeth C. Mitchell
  - F. **Nancy Eleanor Henry** b. 5 May 1846 in Somerset Co., PA; d. \_\_\_; no further info
  - G. **John Smith Henry** b. 8 Aug 1848 in Somerset Co., PA; d. 26 Apr 1905 in Lenox, Taylor Co., IA; no spouse shown
  - H. **Joseph Pressley Henry Jr.** b. 13 Nov 1850 PA; d. 7 Mar 1853

- I. Mary Ann Henry** b. 7 Feb 1853 in Somerset Co., PA; d. 26 Sept 1883 in Lenox, Taylor Co., IA; m. Thomas Lindsey
- J. Hervey Hugh Henry** b. 11 Dec 1854 in Somerset Co., PA; d. 29 Oct 1923 in Sterling, Rice Co., KA; m. Mary M. Bratton
- K. Samuel Finney Henry** b. 3 Apr 1857 in Jones Co., IA; d. 2 Dec 1918 in Mayo Clinic, Rochester, MN; m. Amanda Minerva Martin
- L. Lemuel Oliver Henry** b. 28 Sept 1859 in Wyoming, Jones Co., IA; d. 28 Sept 1861 in Wyoming, Jones Co., IA
- M. Albert Perry Henry** b. 10 July 1862 in Corning, Adams Co., IA; d. 30 Nov 1927 in Lamar, Prowers Co., CO; m. Martha Ann "Mattie" Moyle

*Continuing with the children of William & Sarah (Stewart) Patterson (as listed by Helen G. Patterson in her manuscript):*

- VII. JOSEPH STEWART PATTERSON** – no info. Joseph was named as a child only in HGB's manuscript. Joseph is not found in his father's 1850 household, nor is he found on a list of Hartstown burials at findagrave.com. Perhaps this son died young, before 1832 (the date William & his family moved to Crawford Co., PA).
- VIII. ELIJAH FINNEY PATTERSON** b. 1826; d. 22 Oct 1835 in Crawford Co., PA; buried in Hartstown Cemetery (*birth & death dates posted on findagrave.com 30 May 2008 by John & Charlene Patterson*)
- IX. INFANT PATTERSON** (only HGP lists this child)

## **CHAPTER VII**

### ***Margaret, daughter of James & Agnes (Finney) Patterson***

**MARGARET PATTERSON** was b. 1787 & d. 1856, unmarried. Margaret's birth and death dates, and the fact that she died unmarried, was information supplied by Helen G. Patterson. Margaret is named as a daughter of James Patterson who died 1813 in a record filed in Westmoreland Co., PA Partition Book 5, pp. 61-62. This record names all 12 children of James & Agnes (Finney) Patterson.

Margaret was buried in West Newton Cemetery, Westmoreland Co., PA. A photo of Margaret's badly eroded stone was posted on findagrave.com on 11 Oct 2011 by Jonathan Omholt. Omholt has transcribed the inscription as "born 1787, died Jun 23, 1856."; CP, however, gives a death date of "12 June 1856" on his Family Group sheet dated 9/10/98, and this agrees with a transcription done in 1972 by Della Reagan Fischer ("6-12-1856, ag. 69 years").<sup>44</sup> Since the inscription is unreadable in the photo below, we don't know which death date, if either, is correct. According to Fischer's transcription, Margaret was buried next to her unmarried siblings Nancy and Joseph.



<sup>44</sup> *West Newton Cemetery, Westmoreland Co., PA*, compiled by Della Reagan Fischer in the summer of 1972; typescript finished in 1975). Typescript is part of genealogy.com's "Family & Local Histories" database, accessed 10 Apr 2014. Fischer's 7,584 transcriptions are arranged alphabetically, but family groups are listed together. Margaret, her sister Nancy, and her brother Joseph are listed together on p. 103.



After Margaret's parents died in 1813, it appears she lived in the household of her unmarried brother, Elijah. (See next chapter in which transcriptions of Elijah's household on the 1820, 1830 and 1840 censuses show a female of Margaret's age.) On the 1850 census she is listed in the household of Samuel Fullerton in Mississinewa Twp., Westmoreland Co., PA, along with her sister Nancy and her brother Joseph:

1850 Mississinewa Twp., Westmoreland Co., PA 17 Aug 1850 (p. 20 of 21)

**NOTE:** Mississinewa Twp. existed only for 3 years, 1850-1853. It contained the land along Big Sewickley Creek between Myer's Run and the Youghiogheny River in South Huntingdon Twp.

<b>Samuel Fullerton</b>	50 [1800] Ireland	farmer
William "	23 [1827] PA	farmer
John "	20 [1830] PA	farmer
Elizabeth Weaver	21 [1829] PA	
Joseph Patterson	40 1810] PA	farmer <b>[BIG age error; he would have been 60 yrs old]</b>
Margaret "	63 [1797] PA	
Nancy "	48 [1802] PA	
Harriet "	18 [1832] PA	<b><i>This Harriet Patterson is UNIDENTIFIED</i></b>
Susan Wagner	14 [1836] PA	<b><i>(Harriet is NOT buried in West Newton Cemetery)</i></b>

**Margaret died 1856.**

**CHAPTER VIII**  
***Elijah, son of James & Agnes (Finney) Patterson***

**ELIJAH PATTERSON** was b. **1787-1788** (HGP shows b. 1787; CP shows b. 1788); he d. **4 Oct 1875**. (*When Elijah's will was proved on 8 Oct 1875, a note was made by "P.M." that "Testator died 4 Octo. 1875 about 4'ock."*) Elijah is named as a son of James Patterson who died 1813 in a record filed in Westmoreland Co., PA Partition Book 5, pp. 61-62. This record names all 12 children of James & Agnes (Finney) Patterson.

Elijah never married (*censuses, will*). Elijah's will is transcribed in full below. It is recorded in Westmoreland Co., PA Will Book 6, p. 70 (No. 48 of 1875).

In the name of God Amen I Elijah Patterson of the Borough of West Newton Westmoreland County and State of Pennsylvania being advanced in life but of a sound mind memory and judgment Blessed be God for the same, Considering the uncertainty of this life do make and publish this my last Will and testement (hereby revoking and setting aside all former Wills by me made) In the manner and form as follows to wit

1<sup>st</sup> I will my immortal spirit to God that give it, and my body to the dust from whence it came      2<sup>nd</sup> Concerning my worldly effects It is my will and I do order and direct that all my just debts as shall be by me owing at my death together with my funeral expences and all charges touching the proveing or otherwise concerning this my will shall in the first place out of my personal estate and effects be fully paid and satisfied.

I will and bequeath unto the heirs of my **Brother John Patterson Deceased** three hundred dollars to them their heirs and assigns for ever, to them share and share alike.

I will and bequeath unto the heirs of my **sister Susanah Patterson Deceased** four hundred dollars to them their heirs and assigns for ever to them share and share alike.

I will and bequeath unto the heirs of my **Brother Thomas Patterson of the State of Virginia Deceased** four hundred dollars to them their heirs and assigns for ever to them share and share alike.

I will and bequeath unto the heirs of my **Brother James Patterson late of Elizabeth Township Allegheny County Pa Deceased** three hundred dollars to the **heirs of his first wife** to them their heirs and assigns forever to them share and share alike. And I will and bequeath unto the **two minor heirs of the said James Patterson Deceased to wit Mary E. and Alexander Patterson** one hundred dollars each to them their heirs and assigns for ever.

I will and bequeath unto the heirs of my **Brother William Patterson of Crawford County Pa Deceased** four hundred dollars to them their heirs and assigns for ever to them share and share alike.

I will and bequeath unto the heirs of my **Brother Samuel Patterson late of South Huntingdon Township Westmoreland County Pa Deceased** four hundred dollars to them their heirs and assigns forever to them share and share alike.

I will and bequeath unto the heirs of my **Brother Robert Patterson late of the State of Indiana Deceased** three hundred dollars to them their heirs and assigns for ever to them share and share alike.

It is my will that my executor hereafter named make sale of all my real and personal estate not otherwise disposed of as soon after my decease as conveniently

be done. And farther it is my will that all the above bequests be paid to the legitees in one year after my decease or as soon as can conveniently be done by my executor.

And provided that there should remain in the hands of my executor any money after paying all the above named bequests together with all debts or charges concerning the settling of my estate together with Collaterel inheritance Tax then it is my Will that my executor pay over one half of said Balance to the Trustees of the United Presbyterian Congregation of West Newton to be used to the best interests of the congregation, and the other half of said balance to be paid over to the Home Foreign and Freedmens Mission funds, share and share alike.

And lastly I nominate constitute and appoint **James Patterson Junr son of my Brother James Patterson of Elizabeth Township Allegheny County Pa** Executor of this my last will and testament, reposing full confidence in his integrity to perform the trust committed to his charge. In witness whereof I Elijah Patterson the testator have here unto set my hand and seal this **eighteenth day of February A.D. one thousand eight hundred and sixty-seven.**

[signed] Elijah Patterson [seal]

Signed sealed and declared by the above named Elijah Patterson as and for his last will and testament in presence of us and in the presence of us and in the presence of each other who at his request have signed our names as witness to the same.

[signed] David Shreder?

[signed] H.P. Hofer?

Oct. 8 1875. Legally proved and approved same day recorded and Letters Testamentary granted to within named Executor who was sworn to the same this day before me.

[signed] J.M. Laird, Register

**Testator died 4 Octo A.D. 1875 about 4 ock [initials] P.M.**

Elijah is not found on the list of burials in West Newton Cemetery, Westmoreland Co., PA compiled in 1972 by Della Reagan Fischer. (See footnote 44.) In 1870 Elijah and his sister Nancy were living together in West Newton, and Nancy is buried in West Newton Cemetery, so it would indeed be logical for Elijah also to be buried in West Newton Cemetery.

1790, 1800 & 1810 Censuses – Elijah is living in his father's household in S. Huntingdon.

**Elijah's parents, James & Agnes, died 1813.**

1820 South Huntingdon, Westmoreland Co., PA (p. 3 of 7)

**Elijah Patterson**

3 males	26-45	[1775-1794]	<i>Elijah b. 1787 &amp; bros Joseph b. 1792 &amp; Samuel b. abt. 1794</i> <i>OR Brother Finney b. 1796-1799</i>
1 male	18-26	[1794-1802]	<i>Brother Robert b. 1798/99</i>
1 fem	16-26	[1794-1804]	<i>Sister Nancy b. 1802</i>
1 fem	26-45	[1775-1794]	<i>Sister Margaret b. 1787</i>

1830 South Huntingdon, Westmoreland Co., PA (p. 19 of 30)

**Elijah Patterson**

1 male	40-50	[1780-1790]	<i>Elijah b. 1787</i>
1 male	30-40	[1790-1800]	<i>Brother Finney b. 1796-1799 OR Brother Robert b. 1798/99</i> <i>OR Brother Samuel b. abt. 1794 OR Brother Joseph b. 1792</i>

1 fem 20-30 [1800-1810] *Sister Nancy b. 1802*  
 1 fem 30-40 [1790-1800] *Sister Margaret b. 1787 [age understated]*

1840 South Huntingdon, Westmoreland Co., PA (p. 9 of 32)

**Elijah Patterson**

1 male 50-60 [1780-1790] *Elijah b. 1787*  
 1 male 40-50 [1790-1800] *Probably brother Joseph b. 1792*  
 1 fem 0-5 [1835-1840] *UNIDENTIFIED*  
 1 fem 15-20 [1820-1825] *UNIDENTIFIED*  
 1 fem 30-40 [1800-1820] *Sister Nancy b. 1802*  
 1 fem 50-60 [1780-1790] *Sister Margaret b. 1787*

1850 Mississinewa Twp., Westmoreland Co., PA (p. 19 of 21)

**NOTE:** Mississinewa Twp. existed only for 3 years, 1850-1853. It contained the land along Big Sewickley Creek between Myer's Run and the Youghiogheny River in South Huntingdon Twp.

**Elijah Patterson** 62 [1788] PA [no occupation listed]  
 Savilla " [error?] 48 [1802] PA *This must be Elijah's sister, Nancy b. 1802.*  
 Samuel Roadarmel 58 [1792] PA farmer

1860 West Newton, Westmoreland Co., PA 5 July 1860 (p. 4 of 25)

**Elijah Patterson** 72 [1788] PA retired gent.  
 Nancy " 55 [1805] PA *This is Elijah's sister b. 1802; age understated*  
 Margaret Griffy, servant 23 [1827] PA

1870 Census – Cannot find Elijah anywhere in Westmoreland Co., PA. Also cannot find his sister Nancy, with whom he was living in 1860. (She died 1865.)

**Elijah died 1875.**

**CHAPTER IX**  
***Joseph Patterson, son of James & Agnes (Finney) Patterson***

**JOSEPH PATTERSON** was **b. 1790-1792**. (HGP & CP both give birth date of 1792, but transcription of his stone at West Newton Cemetery shows “died 1853, ag. 63 yrs.”) Joseph **d. 1853-1855**. (HGP & CP both give death date of 1855, but Fischer’s transcription of his stone at West Newton Cemetery shows death date of 1853).<sup>45</sup>

Joseph is named as a son of James Patterson who died 1813 in a record filed in Westmoreland Co., PA Partition Book 5, pp. 61-62. This record names all 12 children of James & Agnes (Finney) Patterson.

Joseph **never married**. Helen G. Patterson lists Joseph as “unmarried” and on 29 Oct 1920 J.V. Thompson wrote in his journal (Vol. 4, p. 60): “Susan Finley....married Samuel Patterson, a brother of Joseph & Elijah, two old bachelors.”

1800 & 1810 Censuses – Joseph is in his father’s S. Huntingdon household.

1820, 1830 & 1840 Censuses – It is not known with certainty where Joseph was living. Perhaps he was in his brother Elijah’s household.

1850 Census – Joseph (and his sisters Margaret & Nancy) are living in the household of Samuel Fullerton in “Mississinewa” Twp., Westmoreland Co., PA. (This township only existed for 3 years, 1850-1853. It was temporarily formed from a section of South Huntingdon Township. Samuel Fullerton’s household is listed directly after the household of Joseph’s brother, Elijah.

**Joseph died 1853-1855.**

---

<sup>45</sup> *Ibid.*

## *CHAPTER X*

### *Samuel, son of James & Agnes (Finney) Patterson*

**SAMUEL PATTERSON** was b. “ca. 1794” (*HGP*) or b. perhaps about 1797 (*see further*). Samuel’s age was grossly misstated on the 1850 census (*see further*), so we cannot estimate his birth date using this source. **Samuel died between 22 Mar 1858 (date he wrote his will) and 4 June 1858 (date his will was proved)**. Samuel married Susan Finley. Susan was b. 17 Mar 1804, daughter of Andrew & Ginsey (Jack) Finley. Susan died sometime after the 1880 census (CP shows she d. 1884; no documentation). It is not known where she is buried. (For documentation concerning these facts about Samuel’s wife, *see further*.)

It is not known with certainty where Samuel is buried but **I think it very likely that he is the Samuel Patterson buried in West Newton Cemetery**. This Samuel is listed on Della Reagan Fischer’s transcription as “d. 5-13-1838, ag 61 yr” and I strongly believe Fischer made a “typo” when she compiled her transcriptions; it should have been “d. 5-13-1858. Consider that West Newton Cemetery wasn’t established until 1853, so he could not have been buried there in 1838. Note also that the day and month of death of the Samuel buried in West Newton Cemetery (13 May) works perfectly with the death date of the Samuel who concerns us here, who died between 22 Mar 1858 and 4 June 1858 (date his will was written, and date his will was proved). *Note:* CP states that Samuel’s daughter, Mary Margaret Patterson Markle is buried in West Newton “next to her father Samuel Patterson.” Mary is not listed on Fischer’s transcription; she is, however, listed on findagrave.com as buried in Mill Grove Cemetery, Westmoreland Co., PA, with her husband, Hiram Markle.

Surely the Samuel Patterson on Fischer’s transcription of West Newton Cemetery burials is the son of James & Agnes (Finney) Patterson. If the Samuel buried there is not their son, then I have no idea who this Samuel could be. (And I am *very* familiar with all the Patterson families living in this area at this time.)

It should be noted that, as of this writing, the Samuel Patterson buried in West Newton Cemetery has been wrongly identified on findagrave.com. He has been wrongly identified as Samuel, son of Robert & Mary (Stewart) Patterson. I noticed this I July 2012 and wrote to the man who posted the incorrect information and explained that Samuel buried in West Newton could not be Robert and Mary’s son because Robert and Mary’s son, Samuel, died in 1844 in Miami Co., OH, and is buried in Johnston Cemetery, Piqua, Miami Co., OH. I referred this man to my paper on “Robert Patterson (c.1737-1830)....” for proof of this. This man responded on 9 July 2012, saying that I wasn’t the first person to point out this error, and he wrote that “I’ll do this change this evening.” However, as of this writing (April 2014) the incorrect information remains posted on findagrave.com.

As of this writing, no photo of the gravestone of the Samuel Patterson buried in West Newton Cemetery is posted on-line. Future researchers interested in this line may want to request that a volunteer at findagrave.com take a photo so that my conjecture that the date of date should be 1858, rather than 1838 as on Fischer’s transcription, can be confirmed or disproved.

Helen G. Patterson had no information about this Samuel, other than an estimated birth date (“ca. 1794” and other than the fact that he may have married a woman named Susan (“prob. md. Susan \_\_\_\_?”)).

Fortunately, a very reliable source contains information about Samuel’s wife and children. Josiah Vankirk Thompson (1854-1933) was a wealthy merchant of Fayette Co., PA,

and an avid genealogical researcher. For 36 years he recorded his research findings in his journals, which journals numbered 28 at the time of his death. Thompson's documentation is impeccable.

In 1920 and 1921, J.V. Thompson made the following entries in Volume 4 of his Journals:

(p. 57) "Oct 29, 1920. At John Finley Budd's on the county road  $\frac{3}{4}$  of a mile below West Newton Bridge West End in Rostraver Tp..." (John Finley Budd was the nephew of the Samuel Patterson who concerns us here, as will be further explained.)

(p. 61—information obtained from John Finley Budd):

**2. Susan Finley**, 2<sup>nd</sup> child [of Andrew & Ginsey (Jack) Finley), **married Samuel Patterson**, a brother of Joseph & Elijah, two old bachelors. Both buried at Sewickley." [Error: Joseph is buried in West Newton Cemetery.] "He [Samuel Patterson] was a farmer. I was at her house when she was lying sick abed in 1878 to see her. [Children:]

**2.1. Nancy Patterson**, married Albert G. Miller. Buried at Markle Cemetery.

[Error: buried in West Newton Cemetery]

**2.2.2. Samuel Miller**, oldest, married \_\_\_ Fleck.

**2.1.1.1. Amzi Miller**

**2.1.1.2. Boy Miller**

**2.1.1.3. Boy Miller**

**2.1.1.4. Girl Miller**

**2.1.1.5. Girl Miller**

**2.1.2 Bert Miller**, youngest boy, married \_\_\_ Bovard

**2.1.3 3 or 4 Miller children**

**2.1.4 Leah Miller**, married & has 2 daughters. Can't name. [Error? Leah is still single at age 58; see 1910 census]

**2.2. Margaret Patterson**, married Hiram Markle, son of old Gasper, buried at Markle Cemetery. [Note: Hiram was perhaps son of Shephard Markle? See 1850 census of Sewickley, Westmoreland Co., PA.]

**2.2.1. Harry Markle** is single

**2.2.2 Sheppard Markle**, a boy

**2.2.3 Anna Markle**, married"

(p. 84 – transcribing notes he'd made 29 Oct 1920, while walking to John Finley Budd's house, with Millard Scholl):

"...we turned to the right again & passing through the Finley farm, we came to another road & to the right was a new frame house & the old log house in the rear, the John Finley part of the farm over still further to the right but in plain view along the hillside is the Samuel & Susan Patterson farm where I walked across the fields to see in 1878 Susan who was then sick & in bed aged 74 yrs."

(p. 98 – recorded Nov. 2, 1920):

"When at William L. Scholl's in South Huntingdon Tp., Westmd. Co. Pa Wednesday night, Oct 27, 1920, his wife brought out some penciled records of birth which she'd had copied from an old Bible or commentary that had been found in the attic of one of the Finley houses when the lawsuit was on & which was the Bible evidently of Squire Andrew Finley & bequeathed by him to his oldest son, John. This book, the Scholls say, is now in the hands of Erastus McMichael, school teacher of McKeesport Pa, a great great grandson...I think Mrs. Scholl said she had copied probably in 1904 as on the back of the April 1904 sheet of a "Vulcanite" Calendar is written: 'John Finley, his

book bequeathed by his Father” & dated “Edinburgh 18<sup>th</sup> March 1729 by Robert Wightman. Works of the late Reverend and Learned Mr. Thomas Boston Bought April first 1774’ & on the back of the four page note sheet on which the record is copied is written: ‘Printed by John Gray & Gavin Alston Edinburgh.’ After the record of Andrew Finley’s family comes that of John Finley....”

(p. 99)

Record of John Finley [I suppose this was Susan’s brother, John, listing his siblings]

1. Jane Bennett born Feby 17, 1803
2. **Susan Patterson** March 17, 1804
3. John Andrew Finley
4. Nellie Budd [mother of John Finley Budd, whom J.V. Thompson visited]
5. Polly Sampson born May 16, 1811
6. Stoakely Finley born Feby 4, 1813
7. Nancy Pollock born July 18, 1814
8. James Finley
9. **John Finley**
10. Nehemiah Finley born Jan 6, 1821 [he witnessed Samuel’s will]
11. Joanna Simeral born May 1823

(p. 380 – recorded 21 July 1921; information obtained from “Cousin Kate”):

“One of the sons [Hiram Markle, son of Gasper Markle] married first “**Mag**”

**Patterson, daughter of Samuel & Susannah Patterson**, a sister of Albert Miller’s wife Nancy... & after her death he married a Monroe, a relative of his mother’s. His wives [sic] are both dead & he died not long before Kate went to Pgh. They were U.P.’s & **if not buried at Markle Cem might be buried out at “Dick’s.”** He had no children to the Monroe woman but **Mag had nine or ten, most of whom died young but three boys & a girl grew up. One of the boys was named Sheppard...**”

The information above, recorded in Vol. 4 of J.V. Thompson’s journals, agrees with the several records found for Samuel—including his will. Samuel’s will was recorded in Westmoreland Co., PA Will Book 4, p. 216 (No. 25 of 1858) and names wife Susan, daughter Nancy Miller and daughter Margaret.

The last Will and Testament of Samuel Patterson of the Township of South Huntingdon in the county of Westmoreland.

I Samuel Patterson considering the uncertainty of this mortal life and being of sound mind and memory do make and publish this my last will and testament in manner and form following (That is to say)

First I give and bequeath to **my eldest daughter Nancy Miller** my colt now three years old.

Item – As to all the rest residue and remainder of my personal estate goods and chattels of what kind and nature soever I give and bequeath the same to **my beloved wife Susan Patterson**. I further give and bequeath to my beloved wife Susan Patterson during her life all my freehold estate whatsoever situated in South Huntingdon Township in county aforesaid.

The said property after her death to be equally divided between **my two children Nancy and Margaret** share and share alike

and further I do hereby appoint my beloved wife Susan Patterson sole executrix of this my last will and testament hereby revoking all former wills by me made.



In witness whereof I have hereunto set my hand and seal the **twenty second day of March in the year of our Lord one thousand eight hundred and fifty eight.**

Samuel Patterson [SEAL]

Legally sealed published and declared by the above named Samuel Patterson to be his last will and testament in the presence of us who at his request and in his presence have subscribed our names as witnesses thereto

O.P Hargrave                      John Wallace                      Nehemiah Finley

**4 June 1858 Legally proved** and approved same day recorded & letters Testamentary granted to Mrs. Sarah [sic—should be Susan?] Patterson the Executrix named in the will who was sworn before.

1800 & 1810 Censuses – Samuel is in his father’s household in South Huntingdon.

1820, 1830 & 1840 Censuses – Cannot find Samuel with certainty. He was perhaps living in his bachelor brother Elijah’s household, even for a time after he married.

1850 Mississinewa Twp., Westmoreland Co., PA 17 Aug 1850 (p. 19 of 21)

**NOTE:** Mississinewa Twp. existed only for 3 years, 1850-1853. It contained the land along Big Sewickley Creek between Myer’s Run and the Youghiogheny River in South Huntingdon Twp.

<b>Samuel Patterson</b>	39 [ERROR] PA farmer [Samuel was born 1794-1797]
Susanna “	40 [1810] PA
Mary Margaret	9 [1841] PA

**Samuel died 1858.**

1860 South Huntingdon, Westmoreland Co., PA 14 June 1860 (p. 11 of 58)

<b>Susan Patterson</b>	50 [1810] PA	farming
Mary Marg. “	19 [1841] PA	
John G. Brown	20 [1840] PA	farm laborer
Susan Findley	11 [1849] PA	

1870 South Huntingdon, Westmoreland Co., PA 2 Aug 1870 (p. 5 of 56)

<b>Susan Patterson</b>	64 [1806] PA	keeping house
Mary “	29 [1841] PA	at home

1880 South Huntingdon, Westmoreland Co., PA 2 June 1880 (p. 4 of 62)

<b>Hiram Markle</b>	34 [1846] PA PA PA	farmer
Mary M. “, wife	38 [1842] PA PA PA	keeping house
Albert “, son	4 [1876] PA PA PA	
Hiram “, son	2 [1878] PA PA PA	
<b>Susan Patterson</b> , moth-law	74 [1806] PA PA PA	widow

Per info in J.V. Thompson’s journals (see above), Samuel & Susan (Finley) Patterson had 2 children:

- I. **NANCY PATTERSON** was **b. 1826** and **d. 1914**; buried in West Newton Cemetery, Westmoreland Co., PA (*gravestone inscription; see photo posted on findagrave.com on 5 Oct 2012 by Kathi Lynn King*). Nancy **m. Albert G. Miller** (*J.V. Thompson Journals*, Vol. 4, p. 61); probably married about 1848 (*censuses show first child b. abt. 1849*). Albert G. Miller was b. 1819 & died 1887 and is buried in West Newton Cemetery with Nancy (*shared gravestone*).

1850 Mississinewa Twp., Westmoreland Co., PA 17 Aug 1850 (p. 21 of 21)

**NOTE:** Mississinewa Twp. existed only for 3 years, 1850-1853. It contained the land along Big Sewickley Creek between Myer's Run and the Youghiogheny River in South Huntingdon Twp.

<b>Albert Miller</b>	27 [1823] PA	farmer
Nancy "	24 [1826] PA	
Mary "	1 [1849] PA	

1860 South Huntingdon, Westmoreland Co., PA 2 July 1860 (p. 52 of 58)

<b>Albert Miller</b>	40 [1820] PA	farmer
Nancy "	32 [1828] PA	
Leah "	8 [1852] PA	
Samuel "	6 [1854] PA	
Margaret "	1 [1859] PA	

1870 South Huntingdon, Westmoreland Co., PA 1 Aug 1870 (p. 2 of 56)

<b>Albert Miller</b>	49 [1821] PA	farmer
Nancy "	45 [[1825] PA	
Leah "	20 [1850] PA	
Samuel "	18 [1852] PA	
Maggie "	10 [1860] PA	
Albert "	4 [1866] PA	
Nead " [female]	1 [1869] PA	

1880 South Huntingdon, Westmoreland Co., PA 15 June 1880 (p. 35 of 62)

<b>Albert G. Miller</b>	60 [1820] PA PA PA	farmer
Nancy ", wife	52 [1828] PA PA PA	
Leah ", dau	28 [1852] PA PA PA	
Margrette ", dau	21 [1859] PA PA PA	
Albert ", son	13 [1867] PA PA PA	
Neady ", dau	10 [1870] PA PA PA	
Samuel ", son	26 [1854] PA PA PA	
Josefine ", dau	29 [1851] PA PA PA	

**Albert died 1887.**

1900 Census – Cannot find widow Nancy on this census.

1910 South Huntingdon, Westmoreland Co., PA 20 Apr 1910 (p. 7 of 62)

<b>Nancy Miller</b>	82 [1827] PA PA PA	widow	8 children, 5 living
Leah ", dau	58 [1852] PA PA PA	single	
Margret ", dau	40 [1860] PA PA PA	single	

**Nancy (Patterson) Miller died 1914.**

Censuses & J.V. Thompson tell us that Albert G. & Nancy (Patterson) Miller had 8 children:

- A. Mary Miller** b. abt. 1849 (*1850 census*); d. before 1860
- B. Josephine Miller** b. 1851 (*1880 census*)
- C. Leah Miller** b. 1850-1852 (*censuses*); still single at age 58 (*1910 census*) but J.V. Thompson's informant said, in 1920, that Leah was married and had 2 daughters (*J. V. Thompson Journals*, Vol. 4, p. 61).
- D. Samuel Miller** b. 1852-1854 (*censuses*); m. \_\_\_ Fleck (*J.V. Thompson Journals*, Vol. 4, p. 61)
- E. Margaret Miller** b. 1859-1860 (*censuses*); unmarried

F. **Albert Miller** b. 1866-1867 (*censuses*); m. \_\_\_ Bovard (*J.V. Thompson Journals*, Vol. 4, p. 61)

G. “**Neady**” **Miller** b. 1869-1870 (*censuses*)

H. **Unknown child who died young**

- II. **(MARY) MARGARET PATTERSON** b. 1841-1842 (*censuses*); d. 1883-1900 (*censuses*); buried in Mill Grove Cemetery, Westmoreland Co., PA [error?—buried next to her father, Samuel in West Newton Cemetery, per CP.]. (*Photo of Mary Margaret’s gravestone posted on findagrave.com 17 Apr 2013 by Kathi Lynn King, is unreadable*). Mary Margaret m. **Hiram Markle** (*J.V. Thompson Journals*, Vol. 4, p. 61). They married probably about 1874 (based on their first child b. 1876). Hiram was b. 1845 and d. 1916 (*per photo of his gravestone at Mill Grove Cemetery, Westmoreland Co., PA, taken by Donna Lutheran & posted on findagrave.com 2 Aug 2009 by Linda Grelles*). **Note:** CP states that Mary Margaret Patterson, daughter of Samuel, is buried next to her father in **West Newton Cemetery**; CP notes that (in 1998/99) Samuel’s gravestone was “illegible.” CP’s info states that she was **b. 1841 and d. 7 Mar 1885**.

1850, 1860 & 1870 Censuses – Mary Margaret is in her parents’ household.

1880 South Huntingdon, Westmoreland Co., PA 2 June 1880 (p. 4 of 62)

<b>Hiram Markle</b>	34 [1846] PA PA PA	farmer
Mary M. “, wife	38 [1842] PA PA PA	keeping house
Albert “, son	4 [1876] PA PA PA	
Hiram {Harry} “, son	2 [1878] PA PA PA	
<b>Susan Patterson</b> , moth-law	74 [1806] PA PA PA	widow

1900 South Huntingdon, Westmoreland Co., PA 13 June 1900 (p. 9 of 12)

<b>Hiram Markle</b>	54 b. May 1846 PA PA PA	widower farmer
Bert “, son	24 b. Sept 1875 PA PA PA	single
Harry “, son	22 b. May 1878 PA PA PA	single
Shepherd “, son	18 b. Aug 1881 PA PA PA	single
[Anna] Neady “, dau	17 b. Mar 1883 PA PA PA	single

Censuses show that Hiram & Mary Margaret (Patterson) had four children. *J.V. Thompson’s Journals*, Vol. 4, p. 61, listed only three (see above).

A. **Albert “Bert” Markle** b. Sept 1875 (*1900 census*)

B. **Hiram “Harry” Markle** b. May 1878 (*1900 census*)

C. **Shepherd Markle** b. Aug 1881 (*1900 census*)

D. **Anna / Neady Markle** b. Mar 1883 (*1900 census*)

**CHAPTER XI**  
***Finney Henry, son of James & Agnes (Finney) Patterson***

**FINNEY HENRY** was **b. 1796-1799** (b. “ca. 1796” per HGP; b. 1799 per CP). Helen G. Patterson supplies no death date; CP shows he **d. “about 1823.”** HGP states he died “**unmarried.**” A note for Finney on the ancestry.com tree of John W. Patterson states that he “drowned in Youghioghney River.”

1800 & 1810 Censuses – Finney is living in his father’s South Huntingdon household.

1820 Census – Finney is *probably* living in his brother Elijah’s household.

**Finney allegedly died about 1823.**

## **CHAPTER XII**

### ***Robert, son of James & Agnes (Finney) Patterson***

**ROBERT PATTERSON** was born “1798/99,” according to Helen G. Patterson’s manuscript. Helen G. Patterson states that he died 1845, and “**md. about 1825/6 Rebecca B. Wilson. John W. Patterson’s ancestry.com tree (“Patterson Family Tree”) shows a birth date of 1802 [probable error] and death date of 1835 [definite error].** It is not known where Robert is buried. If I had to guess, I’d guess he and his wife are buried in Warnock Cemetery—one of the oldest cemeteries in Gibson County. There are many crumbling and unreadable stones in this cemetery. See [http://www.ingenweb.org/ingibson/Cemeteries\\_wPhotos/PatokaTwp/Warnock/Warnock\\_P-R.html](http://www.ingenweb.org/ingibson/Cemeteries_wPhotos/PatokaTwp/Warnock/Warnock_P-R.html) (accessed 4/12/14). Note that Warnock Cemetery is where Robert’s son, James W. Patterson, is buried.

HGP gives the names of four children of Robert & Rebecca (Wilson) Patterson: Sarah (1827-1898; m. James M. Hussey); James W. (1830-1872); m. Sophronia B. Kirkman in 1852 who m., 2<sup>nd</sup>, William Snow); Harriet (m. Birt [*sic*] Adams; and Samuel H. (1836-aft. 1853; unmarried). John W. Patterson’s tree shows just 3 children: Harriet, James W. & Sarah (no dates).

The 1867 will of Robert’s bachelor brother, Elijah, mentions the “heirs of my Brother Robert Patterson late of the State of Indiana Deceased.” (Elijah did not name Robert’s children.)

Where in Indiana did Robert live? Helen G. Patterson’s scant information about Robert allows us to identify him as the Robert Patterson heading a household in 1840 in Patoka Twp., Gibson Co., Indiana. This Robert living in Gibson Co. has been identified as the Robert we seek for several reasons. First, his son James W. Patterson is buried there, in Warnock Cemetery. (See further.) Second, note that the occupants of the household of Robert Patterson living in 1840 in Gibson Co., IN fits perfectly with the few facts HGP has provided concerning his family.

1800 & 1810 Censuses – Robert is living in his father’s household in South Huntingdon.

1820 Census – Robert is living in his brother Elijah’s household.

1830 Census – Cannot locate Robert with certainty. By 1830 he is married (son James was born in 1830—see further.) Robert may not yet be in Indiana. It’s stated on the censuses that his son James, b. 1830, was born in Pennsylvania.

1840 Patoka Twp., Gibson Co., IN (p. 17 of 28)

#### **Robert Patterson**

1 male	40-50	[1790-1800]	<b><i>Robert b. 1798-99?</i></b>
2 males	5-10	[1830-1835]	<b><i>Sons James b. 1830 &amp; Samuel b. 1836?</i></b>
1 fem	5-10	[1830-1835]	<b><i>Dau Harriet?</i></b>
1 fem	10-15	[1825-1830]	<b><i>Dau Sarah b. 1827?</i></b>
1 fem	30-40	[1800-1810]	<b><i>Wife Rebecca Wilson?</i></b>

**Robert died after the 1840 census—allegedly in 1845. Sophronia m., 2<sup>nd</sup>, William Snow.**

Per Helen G. Patterson’s manuscript, Robert & Rebecca (Wilson) Patterson had the following children:

**I. SARAH PATTERSON b. 1827 [in PA]; d. 1898; m. James M. Hussey (*All info from HGP*).**

1850 Patoka, Gibson Co., IN 22 Aug 1850 (p. 56 of 66)

James Hussey	32 [1818] “Main”	farmer
Sarah “	22 [1828] PA	
Henry W. “	4 [1846] PA? IA?	
Robert P. “	2 [1848] PA? IA? [ditto mark]	
R.P. “	20 [1830]	“
Abiah? “	14 [1836]	“
Richard Hussey	63 [1787] “Main”	carpenter

**II. JAMES W. PATTERSON was b. 24 Apr 1830 in PA and he d. 24 Mar 1871 in Gibson Co., IN (*birth & death dates from burial records—see further; these dates agree with HGP info*). James m. Sophronia B. Kirkman in 1852 (*HGP*). They married on 21 Mar 1852 in Gibson Co., IN.<sup>46</sup>**

Posted at [www.ingenweb.org](http://www.ingenweb.org) (accessed 4/12/14) is a photo of a memorial stone at Princeton IOOF Cemetery. This stone is inscribed with James’ name, his birth date, death date & Civil War service; also wife Sophronia’s birth and death dates; the birth and death dates of two of his children; plus the name of Sophronia’s second husband, and his birth and death dates. The inscription is barely readable in this photo; see a transcription after the photo.



***Photo by Dan Elliott***  
**James W. Patterson**  
**1830-1871**

<sup>46</sup> Gibson County, Indiana; *Index to Marriage Record 1850 - 1920 Inclusive Vol., W. P. A. Original Record Located: County Clerk's O; Book: 1; Page: 276*. “Kirkman” as Sophronia’s maiden name is further corroborated by the 1880 Princeton, Gibson Co., IN census on which her daughter Jennie Patterson is listed as “granddaughter” in the household of Jane Kirkman, widow. Jane Kirkman’s household is listed immediately before Sophronia’s household.

**58<sup>th</sup> Regt. Ind. Vol.  
Sophronia B.  
1833-1909**

**Joseph K. Patterson  
1852-1854**

**John B. Patterson  
1858-1893**

**William H. Snow  
1843-1893**

**[William Snow was Sophronia's 2<sup>nd</sup> husband]**

The above stone is a memorial stone. James W. Patterson's actual burial place is Warnock Cemetery in Potoka Township. His headstone is no longer standing there, but cemetery burial records state that he died 24 Mar 1871 "age 40 ys. 11 ms."—making him born 24 Apr 1830.<sup>47</sup>

1840 Census – James W. was living in his father's household in Patoka Twp., Gibson Co., IN.

**James' father died in 1845. It is not known when his mother, Rebecca, died.**

1850 Princeton, Gibson Co., IN 6 Aug 1850 (pp. 17-18 of 20)

William Kurtz	32 [1818] PA	auditor
Elisabeth J. "	24 [1826] IN	
[blank]	24 [1826] [blank]	
[blank]	16 [1834] [blank]	
John W. Kurtz	2 [1848] IN	
<b>James W. Patterson</b>	20 [1830] PA	printer [painter?]
Nancy Leslie	13 [1837] IN	

**According to HGP, James married Sophronia B. Kirkman in 1852.**

1860 Patoka Twp., Gibson Co., IN 12 July 1860 (p. 44 of 91)

<b>Jas. W. Patterson</b>	30 [1830] PA	printer [painter?]
Sophronia B. "	24 [1836] IN	
Jane "	7 [1853] IN	
John "	2 [1858] IN	
Jane Elliott	35 [1825] Ireland	

1870 Patoka Twp., Gibson Co., IN 2 June 1870 (p. 1 of 110)

<b>Jas. W. Patterson</b>	40 [1830] PA	works on farm
Sophronia B. "	37 [1833] IN	
Jennie E. "	16 [1854] IN	
Jno. B. "	12 [1858] IN	
Robert "	12 [ERROR; he was about age 2] IN	

**James died in 1871.**

1880 Princeton, Gibson Co., IN 4 June 1880 (p. 9 of 52)

<b>Sophronia Patterson</b>	47 [1833] IN KY KY	(the "married" column is incorrectly checked)
John "	22 [1858] IN PA IN	single farmer

<sup>47</sup> [http://www.ingenweb.org/ingibson/Cemeteries\\_wPhotos/PatokaTwp/Warnock/Warnock\\_P-R.html](http://www.ingenweb.org/ingibson/Cemeteries_wPhotos/PatokaTwp/Warnock/Warnock_P-R.html); accessed 4/12/14.

Robert “ 10 [1870] IN PA IN single at school [age error; he was 11 or 12]  
 William Snow, boarder 39 [1841] Enbland England England druggist  
 Maggie Hodge 15 [1865] IN IL [blank] servant  
**NOTE:** William Snow is Sophronia’s future husband.

**Sophronia married William Snow 1880-1893.**

**William Snow died 1893.**

1900 Patoka Twp., Gibson Co., IN 12 June 1900 (p. 31 of 53)

<b>Sophronia Snow</b>	66 b. Feb 1834 [error?] IN NC KY widow 4 children, 2 living
Charles W. [???], son-in-law	45 b. Sept 1854 IN IN IN clerk
Jennie E. [????], daughter	45 b. Mar 1855 IN IN PA
Agnes [????], grandchild	18 b. Feb 1882] IN IN IN single
Ruth [????], grandchild	12 b. Feb 1888 IN IN IN single

**Sophronia died 1909.**

James W. & Sophronia B. (Kirkman) Patterson had 4 children:

**A. Joseph K. Patterson** b. 16 May 1852; d. 17 Dec 1854 (*memorial stone at Princeton I.O.O.F. Cemetery is inscribed b. 1852, d. 1854; his original stone at Warnock Cemetery gives death date of 17 Dec 1854 & age at death 2 ys, 7 ms 1 dy.—making him b. 16 May 1852*). **Note:** Joseph’s death date on his headstone has been incorrectly transcribed at [www.ingenweb.org](http://www.ingenweb.org). Someone read “1854” as “1851.” Confusing “4’s” and “1’s” on old inscriptions is a very common error.



**Photo by Dan Elliott**

Continuing with the children of James W. & Sophronia B. (Kirkman) Patterson:



**B. Jane “Jennie” E. Patterson b. 1853-1854 (censuses); m. Charles W. \_\_\_\_**  
*(see Sophronia’s household on the 1900 census above); had 3 children, only two living in 1900: daughters Agnes b. 1882 and Ruth b. 1888.*

**C. John B. Patterson b. 1858; d. 1893 (memorial stone); apparently never married**

1860 & 1870 Censuses – John is living in his father’s household.

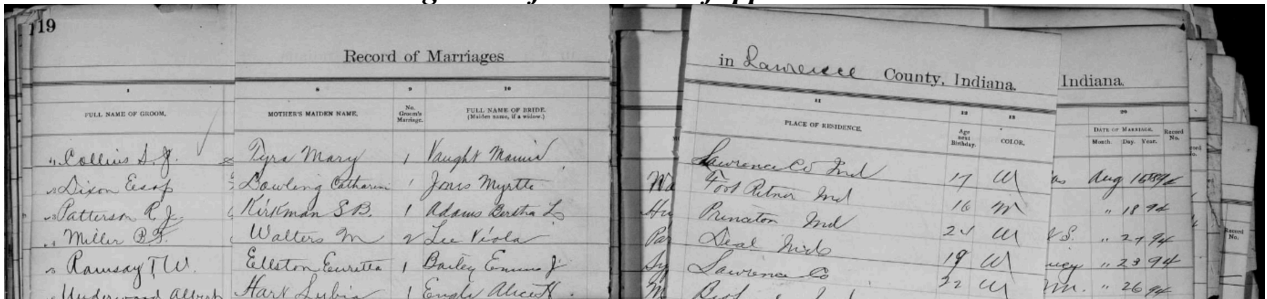
1880 Census – John is living in his widowed mother’s household, still single.

**D. Robert [J.? S.?] Patterson b. June 1868 (1900 census). Note:** “R.S. Patterson” is his name on his marriage record (see further); but on all censuses he is listed as “Robert J. Patterson.” Robert d. \_\_\_\_ (after 1940 census).

Robert is listed in the Gibson Co., IN household of his father on the 1870 census; and in the Gibson Co., IN household of his widowed mother on the 1880 census. Robert is not found anywhere in Gibson County on the 1900 census. It took quite a bit of searching to figure out where Robert ended up.

The breakthrough came with the discovery of Robert’s marriage record. Robert **married Bertha L. Adams** on 27 Aug 1894 in Lawrence Co., IN.<sup>48</sup> Bertha was b. July 1870 (1900 census), and was the daughter of Thomas & Margaret (Parker) Adams *(see marriage record below)*. Volume 2 of the Lawrence County, IN Book of Marriages (1892-1898) contains a confusing feature, as can be seen below. Page 19, on which Robert’s marriage is recorded, has a half-page sized “insert” (see right part of image below).

**Page 19 before insert is flipped:**



When this half-page is flipped over, and lined up, the other side contains information about the bride. When the insert is flipped and properly lined up the place of marriage, the name of the person performing the marriage, and the date of marriage is visible:

**Page 19, after insert is flipped:**

<sup>48</sup> "Indiana, Marriages, 1811-1959," index and images, *FamilySearch* (<https://familysearch.org/pal:/MM9.1.1/VKJW-P6F> : accessed 13 Apr 2014), R J Patterson and Bertha L Adams, 27 Aug 1894; citing Lawrence County; FHL microfilm 001317736.

119

Record of Marriages

in Lawrence County, Indiana

FULL NAME OF GROOM	PLACE OF BIRTH	BRIDE'S NAME	PLACED BY	PLACED BY	PLACED BY	PLACED BY	PLACED BY
Collins S. J.	Monroe Co Ind	Vaught Andrew					
Dixon Esop	Scottsville Ind	Jones James					
Patterson R. J.	Bronck Ind	Adams Nora A					
Miller B. F.	Deal Ind	Lee James					
Ramsay T. W.	Lawrence Co	Bailey James S					
Underwood Albert	Lawrence Ind	Engle J.					

Page 19, 1<sup>st</sup> view, left side

119

Record of Marriages

FULL NAME OF GROOM.	MOTHER'S MAIDEN NAME.	No. Groom's Marriage.	FULL NAME OF BRIDE. (Maiden name, if a widow.)
Collins S. J.	Pipe Mary	1	Vaught Mammie
Dixon Esop	Bowling Catharine	1	Jones Myrtle
Patterson R. J.	Kirkman S. B.	1	Adams Bertha L.
Miller B. F.	Walters M.	2	Lee Viola
Ramsay T. W.	Elleston Eurette	1	Bailey Emma J.
Underwood Albert	Hart Lulu	1	Engle Alice H.

Page 19, 1<sup>st</sup> view, right side

PLACE OF RESIDENCE.	Age next Birthday.	COLOR.	DATE OF MARRIAGE.			Record No.
			Month.	Day.	Year.	
Lawrence Co Ind	17	W	Aug	15	1894	
Foot Putner Ind	16	W	"	18	94	
Punator Ind	25	W	S.	27	94	
Deal Ind	19	W	Aug	23	94	
Lawrence Co	22	W	"	21	94	

Page 19, 2<sup>nd</sup> view, left side

119

Record of Marriages

1	14	15
FULL NAME OF GROOM.	PLACE OF BIRTH.	FATHER'S NAME
Collins S. J.	Monroe Co Ind	Vaught Andrew
Dixon Escop	Scottsville Ind	Jones James
Patterson R. J.	1 <sup>st</sup> Branch Ind	Adams Thos A
Miller B. F.	Deal Ind	Lee James
Ramsay T. W.	Lawrence Co	Bailey James S

Page 19, 2<sup>nd</sup> view, right side

in Lawrence County, Indiana.

16	17	18	19	20	
MOTHER'S MAIDEN NAME	No. of Bride's Marriage.	PLACE OF MARRIAGE.	BY WHOM MARRIED.	DATE OF MARRIAGE.	Record No.
				Month. Day. Year.	
Waupler Sarah	1	Beoford	Dellman Jos	Aug 15 94	
Huffman Amanda	1	Fort Retner	Wen Geo	" 18 94	
Parker Margaret	1	Lawrence Co	Washburn J. S.	" 27 94	
Sykes Martha	1	Deal Ind	Shor Quincy	" 23 94	
Malott Ma.	1	Lawrence Co	Stalter Wm.	" 26 94	

So page 19, including information on both sides of the "insert," contains the following information:

Name of groom:	Robert S. Patterson
Mother's maiden name [of groom]	<b>S.B. Kirkman</b>
Number of groom's marriage	1 [first]
Full name of bride	Bertha L. Adams
[Groom's] place of residence	Princeton, Ind.
Age [of groom] at next birthday	27 [see also 1930 census; he m. age 26]
Color [groom]	white

Bride's place of birth	Fort Branch, Ind.
Bride's father's name	Thos. [A.? R.?] Adams
Bride's mother's maiden name	Margaret Parker
Number of bride's marriage	1 [first]
Place of marriage	Lawrence Co.
By whom married	J.S. Washburn
Date of marriage	Aug 27 '94

Seeing the maiden name of Robert's mother on this marriage record ("S.B. Kirkman") allows us to positively identify Sophronia's son as the Robert Patterson who married Bertha Adams in 1894. And then, knowing the name of Robert's wife, we can positively identify Robert on the 1900 and subsequent censuses.

1870 Census – Robert is living in his father's household.

1880 Census – Robert is living in his widowed mother's household.

1900 Swan St., Terre Haute City, Harrison Twp., Vigo Co., IN 2 June 1900 (p. 5 of 26)

<b>Robert Patterson</b>	32 b. June 1868 IN <b>PA</b> IN	m. 5 yrs	railroader
Bertha L. " , wife	29 b. July 1870 IN IN TN	m. 5 yrs	0 children

*Note:* Bertha has been incorrectly indexed with middle initial "S."

1910 Powell Ave., Evansville, Pigeon Twp., Vanderburgh Co., IN 20 Apr 1910 (p. 9 of 20)

<b>Robert J. Patterson</b>	41 [1869] IN <b>PA</b> IN	1 <sup>st</sup> marriage	m. 15 yrs	conductor R.R.
Bertha " , wife	38 [1872] IN IN TN	1 <sup>st</sup> marriage	m. 15 yrs	1 child, 1 living
Dorothea " , dau	9 [1901] IN IN IN			

1920 Powell Ave., Evansville, Pigeon Twp., Vanderburgh Co., IN 15 Jan 1920 (p. 29 of 29)

<b>Robert J. Patterson</b>	51 [1869] IN <b>PA</b> IN	conductor, railroad
Bertha L. " , wife	48 [1872] IN IN TN	
Dorthea [ <i>sic</i> ] " , dau	19 [1901] IN IN IN	single

1930 E. Powell Ave., Evansville, Pigeon Twp., Vanderburgh Co., IN 11 Apr 1930 (p. 19 of 29)

<b>Robert J. Patterson</b>	61 [1869] IN <b>PA</b> IN	<b>married age 26</b>	railroad conductor
Bertha " , wife	58 [1872] IN IN TN	married age 23	
Doratha [ <i>sic</i> ] " , dau	29 [1901] IN IN IN	single	

1940 E. Powerll Ave., Evansville, Pigeon Twp., Vanderburgh Co., IN 8 Apr 1940 (p. 1 of 28)

<b>Robt. J. Patterson</b>	71 [1869] IN	lived same place Apr 1935	conductor, steam railroad
Bertha L. " , wife	68 [1872] IN	" "	" "
Dorothea " , dau	39 [1901] IN	single	" "

Censuses show that Robert J. & Bertha L. (Adams) Patterson had 1 child:

**1. Dorothea Patterson** b. July 1870 (*1900 census*); d. \_\_\_\_; apparently never married.

We don't know when Robert or Bertha died; it was sometime after the 1940 census. They probably both died in Vanderburgh Co., IN. Their place of burial is currently unknown.

One undocumented ancestry.com tree “Faber Family Tree” shows Robert b. abt. 1868 in Gibson Co., IN, son of James W. & Sophronia (Kirkman) Patterson); he d. 21 Sept 1906 in Tipp Co., IN. One source (besides 1870 & 1880 censuses): “Indiana Deaths 1882-1920.” Source location: Sheriff’s Office; “source of this record is the book S-13L on p. 89 within the series produced by the Indiana Works Progress Administration.”

*Continuing with the children of Robert & Rebecca (Wilson) Patterson:*

- III. HARRIET PATTERSON** - “m. Birt Adams” (*HGP*). After extensive searching of censuses, Harriet and her husband could not be located with certainty. Nothing further has been found concerning Harriet.

1840 Census – Harriet is accounted for in her father’s Gibson Co., IN household.

**Her father, Robert, died 1845. Widow Rebecca is not found as head of household I 1850.**

1850 Census – Harriet cannot be located. **NOTE: Could she be the Harriet Patterson age 18 living 1850 in Mississinewa, Westmoreland Co., PA? If not, who is that Harriet?**

- IV. SAMUEL H. PATTERSON** - “(1836 - ante 1852), unmarried” (*HGP*).

1840 Census – Samuel is accounted for in his father’s Gibson Co., IN household.

**His father, Robert, died 1845. Widow Rebecca is not found as head of household in 1850.**

1850 Census – Samuel cannot be located.

Nothing further has been found concerning Samuel.

### **CHAPTER XIII**

#### ***Nancy “Agnes”, daughter of James & Agnes (Finney) Patterson***

**NANCY PATTERSON** was **b. 1802** (*HGP*); **d. 24 Feb 1865** (*not “1855” as in HGP; she is listed on the 1860 census; transcription of her gravestone shows d 2-24-1865*); died **unmarried** (*HGP*). Nancy is buried in West Newton Cemetery with her unmarried siblings Margaret and Joseph.

1810 Census – Nancy is accounted for in her parents’ South Huntingdon household.

1820, 1830, 1840, 1850 & 1860 Censuses – Nancy lived with her bachelor brother, Elijah.

## ***CHAPTER XIV***

### ***Y-DNA Evidence***

John W. Patterson, a proven descendant of James & Agnes (Finney) Patterson, has Y-DNA closely matching the Y-DNA of : (1) two proven descendants of Thomas Patterson Sr. (b. abt. 1724; d. 1822 in Washington Twp., Fayette Co., PA; and (1) one proven descendant of Peter Patterson (b. 1725-30; d. c. 1821 in Washington Twp., Fayette Co., PA.

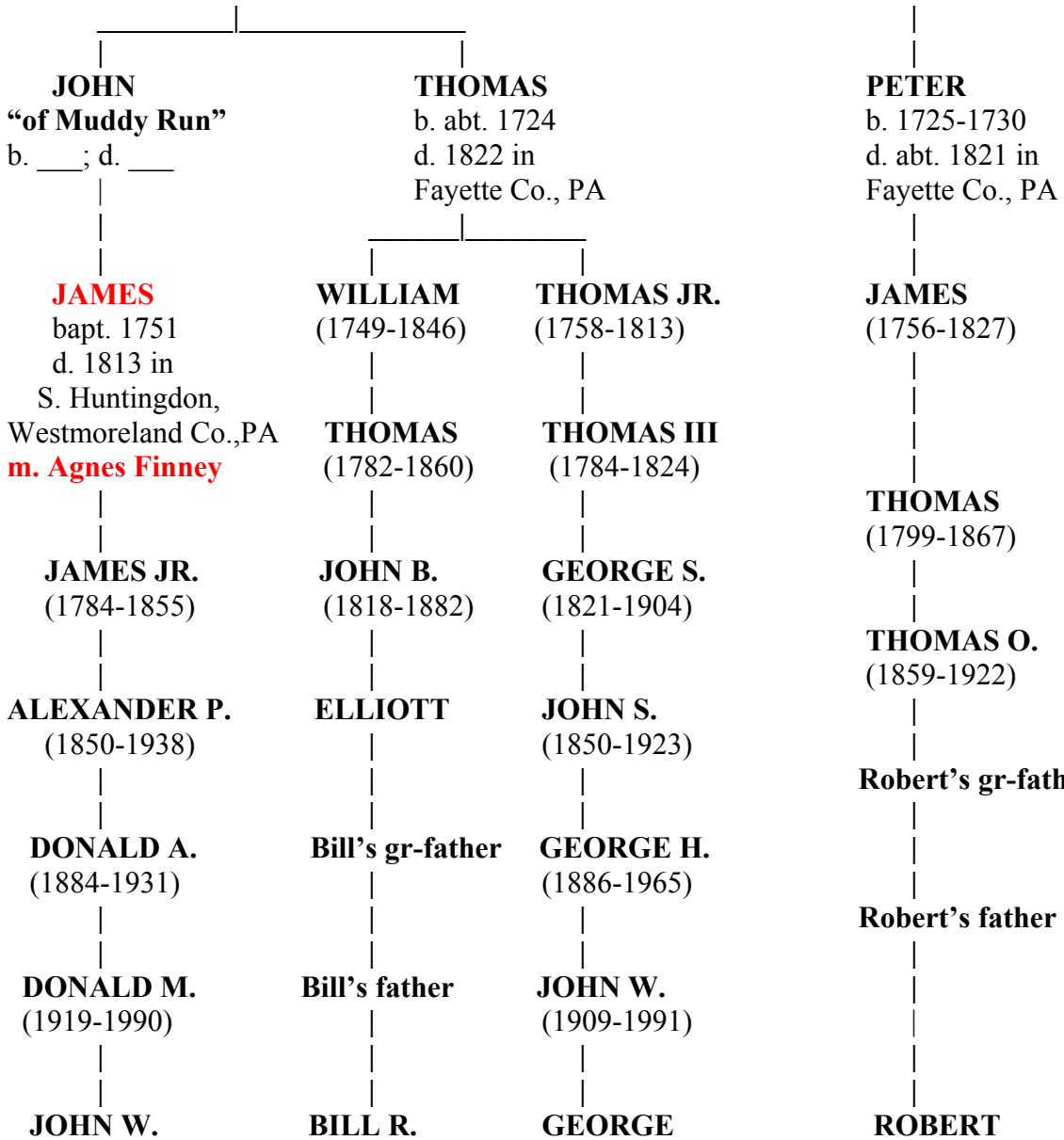
I conjecture that Thomas b. abt. 1724 was James' uncle; i.e., I posit that Thomas' putative father, John, and Thomas b. abt. 1724, were brothers. Y-DNA test results seem to support this contention.

Regarding the match with descendants of Peter Patterson b. 1725-30, I posit that Peter's father was James Patterson who settled no later than 1749 in Drumore Twp., Lancaster Co., PA; and I do not know how this old James of Drumore and John (putative father of the James who is the subject of this paper) might have been related.

On the next page is a simple chart showing the descent of each man tested from his oldest-known Patterson ancestor. On the page following the chart is each man's Y-DNA test result.

**UNKNOWN PATTERSON**

(I posit that John & Thomas below were brothers because they baptized their children on the same day, at the same place, in 1751)



**JAMES PATTERSON**

b. perhaps 1690-1700  
d. 1765-1769 in Drumore,  
Lancaster Co., PA



**(Y-DNA testing through familytreedna.com)****JOHN W. PATTERSON**

13, 25, 14, 11, 11, 14, 12, 12, 12, 13, 13, 29  
 17, 9 10, 11, 11, 24, 15, 21, 29, 15, 15, 16, 18  
 11, 11, 19, 23, 15, 15, 17, 17, 36, 41, 12, 11  
 11, 9, 16, 16, 8, 10, 10, 8, 10, 10  
 12, 23, 23, 15, 10, 12, 12, 17, 8, 13, 23, 20, 15  
 12, 11, 13, 11, 11, 12, 12

**BILL R. PATTERSON**

13, 25, 14, 11, 11, 14, 12, 12, 12, 13, 13, 29  
 17, 9, 10, 11, 11, 24, 15, 21, 29, 15, 15, 16, 18  
 11, 11, 19, 23, 15, 15, 17, 17, 36, 39, 12, 11  
 (Tested only to 37 markers)

**GEORGE PATTERSON**

13, 25, 14, 11, 11, 14, 12, 12, 12, 13, 13, 29  
 17, 9, 10, 11, 11, 24, 15, 21, 29, 15, 15, 16, 18  
 11, 11, 19, 23, 15, 15, 17, 17, 36, 40, 12, 11  
 11, 9, 16, 16, 8, 10, 10, 8, 10, 10  
 12, 23, 23, 15, 10, 12, 12, 18, 8, 13, 23, 20, 15  
 12, 11, 13, 11, 11, 12, 12

**ROBERT PATTERSON**

13, 25, 14, 11, 11, 14, 12, 12, 12, 13, 13, 29  
 17, 9, 10, 11, 11, 24, 15, 21, 29, 15, 15, 16, 18  
 11, 12, 19, 23, 15, 15, 17, 17, 36, 39, 12, 11  
 11, 9, 16, 16, 8, 10, 10, 8, 10, 10  
 12, 23, 23, 15, 10, 12, 12, 17, 8, 13, 23, 20, 15  
 12, 11, 13, 11, 11, 12, 12